

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Suttantapiṭake Majjhimanikāye

UPARIPANṆĀSAPĀLI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version published in 1997

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāli Series 11

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET
IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka	ခ kha	ဂ ga	ဃ gha	င ṅa
စ ca	ဆ cha	ဇ ja	ဈ jha	ည ṇa
ဋ ta	ဌ tha	ဍ ḍa	ဎ ḍha	ဏ ṇa
တ ta	ထ tha	ဒ da	ဓ dha	န na
ပ pa	ဖ pha	ဗ ba	ဘ bha	မ ma

ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa တ ha ဠ ḷa ၵ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

-၁ ၵ = ā ၵ = i ၵ = ī ၵ - ၵ = u ၵ - ၵ = ū - = e -၁ ၵ = o

က ka	ကာ kā	ကိ ki	ကီ kī	ကု ku	ကူ kū	ကေ ke	ကော ko
ခ kha	ခါ khā	ခိ khi	ခီ khī	ခု khu	ခု khū	ခေ khe	ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

ကက kka	ဃ န္ဂha	ဏ န္ဓha	ဈ သ္ဃa	ဠ ပla	ဣ လla
ကွ kka	ဠ cca	ဏှ နှာ	ဠှ သှာ	ဠှ ပာ	လှ လာ
ကျ kya	ဠ ccha	ဏှ နှာ	ဠှ နှာ	ဠှ ဗာ	လှ လာ
ကြ kri	ဠ jja	ဏှ နှာ	ဠှ နှာ	ဠှ ဗာ	ဂှ ဖာ
ကလ kla	ဠ jjha	တ္တ ta	ဠှ နှာ	ဠှ ဗာ	ဠှာ stha
ကွ kva	ည ṅṅa	တ္တ tta	ဠှ နှာ	ဠှ မာ	ဠှာ strha
ချ khya	ည ṅṅha	တ္တ tva	ဠှ နှာ	ဠှ မာ	ဠှာ snha
ခွ khva	ည ṅṅca	တ္တ tya	ဠှ နှာ	ဠှ မာ	လှ သာ
ဂွ gga	ည ṅṅcha	တြ tra	ဠှ နှာ	ဠှ မာ	သှ သာ
ဠှ ggha	ည ṅṅja	ဠှ dda	ဠှ နှာ	ဠှ မာ	သှ သာ
ဂျ gya	ည ṅṅjha	ဠှ ddha	ဠှ နှာ	ဠှ မာ	သှ သာ
ဂြ gra	ဠှ ṭta	ဠှ dya	ဠှ ပာ	ဠှ မာ	တ္တှာ hma
ကံ ṅka	ဠှ ṭtha	ဠှ dra	ဠှ ပာ	လှ သာ	တ္တှာ hna
ခံ ṅkha	ဠှ ṭtha	ဠှ dva	ဠှ ပာ	လှ သာ	ဠှာ ḷha
ဂံ ṅga					

၁	၂	၃	၄	၅	၆	၇	၈	၉	၀
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0

Uparipaṇṇāsapāli

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
1. Devadahavagga		
1. Devadahasutta	...	1
2. Pañcattayasutta	...	18
3. Kintisutta	...	26
4. Sāmagāmasutta	...	32
5. Sunakkhattasutta	...	39
6. Āneñjasappāyasutta	...	48
7. Gaṇakamoggallānasutta	...	52
8. Gopakamoggallānasutta	...	58
9. Mahāpuṇṇamasutta	...	66
10. Cūḷapūṇṇamasutta	...	70
Uddānagāthā	...	74
2. Anupadavagga		
1. Anupadasutta	...	75
2. Chabbisodhanasutta	...	79
3. Sappurisasutta	...	86
4. Sevitabbāsevitabbasutta	...	93
5. Bahudhātukasutta	...	106
6. Isigilisutta	...	112
7. Mahācattārīsakasutta	...	116
8. Ānāpānassatisutta	...	122
9. Kāyagatāsatisutta	...	130
10. Saṅkhārupapattisutta	...	140
Uddānagāthā	...	146

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Suññatavagga

1. Cūḷasuññatasutta	...	...	147
2. Mahāsuññatasutta	...	...	151
3. Acchariya-abbhutasutta	...	...	159
4. Bākulasutta	...	...	165
5. Dantabhūmisutta	...	...	169
6. Bhūmijasutta	...	...	177
7. Anuruddhasutta	...	...	184
8. Upakkilesasutta	...	...	191
9. Bālapaṇḍitasutta	...	...	201
10. Devadūtasutta	...	...	216
Uddānagāthā	...	...	225

4. Vibhaṅgavagga

1. Bhaddekarattasutta	...	...	226
2. Ānandabhaddekarattasutta	...	...	228
3. Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasutta	...	...	231
4. Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasutta	...	...	240
5. Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	243
6. Mahākammavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	249
7. Saḷāyatana vibhaṅgasutta	...	...	258
8. Uddesavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	265
9. Araṇavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	273
10. Dhātuvibhaṅgasutta	...	...	281
11. Saccavibhaṅgasutta	...	...	291
12. Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasutta	...	...	295
Uddānagāthā	...	...	300

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

5. Saḷāyatanavagga

1. Anāthapiṇḍikovādasutta	...	...	301
2. Channovādasutta	...	...	307
3. Puṇṇovādasutta	...	...	311
4. Nandakovādasutta	...	...	314
5. Cūḷarāhulovādasutta	...	...	324
6. Chachakkasutta	...	...	327
7. Mahāsaḷāyatanikasutta	...	...	335
8. Nagaravindeyyasutta	...	...	339
9. Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisutta	...	...	342
10. Indriyabhāvanāsutta	...	...	347
Uddānagāthā	...	...	352

Uparipañṇāsapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Majjhimanikāya

Uparipañṇāsapāli

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Devadahavagga

1. Devadahasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Devadahaṃ nāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamaṃ sukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhaya, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhaya, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhaya, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃvādino bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā.

Evaṃvādāhaṃ bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhe upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ‘yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamaṃ sukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhaya, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhaya, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhaya, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Te ca me bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā evaṃ puṭṭhā “āmā”ti paṭijānanti.

Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jānātha ‘ahuvamheva mayāṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhā’ti”. No hidaṃ āvuso.

“Kaṃ pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jānātha ‘akaramheva mayāṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhā’ti”. No hidaṃ āvuso.

“Kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jānātha ‘evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhā’ti”. No hidaṃ āvuso.

“Kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jānātha ‘ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti”. No hidaṃ āvuso.

“Kiṃ pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jānātha ‘diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadan’ti”. No hidaṃ āvuso.

2. Iti kira tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā na jānātha “ahuvamheva mayāṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhā’ti. Na jānātha “akaramheva mayāṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhā’ti. Na jānātha “evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhā’ti. Na jānātha “ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Na jānātha—diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ na kalamassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatimā anavassavo, āyatimā anavassavā kammakkhaya, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhaya, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhaya, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti.

Sace pana tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā jāneyyātha “ahuvamheva mayāṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhā’ti. Jāneyyātha “akaramheva mayāṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhā’ti. Jāneyyātha “evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhā’ti. Jāneyyātha “ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Jāneyyātha—diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ

dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ kallamassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissati”ti.

3. Seyyathāpi āvuso Nigaṇṭhā puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhūpalepanena¹, so sallassapi vedhanahetu² dukkhā tibbā³ kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa mittāmaccā ñāṭisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyuṃ. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanteyya, so satthenapi vaṇamukhassa parikantanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto esaniyā sallāṃ eseyya, so esaniyāpi sallassa esanāhetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto sallāṃ abbuheyya⁴, so sallassapi abbuhanahetu⁵ dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto agadaṅgāraṃ vaṇamukhe odaheyya, so agadaṅgārassapi vaṇamukhe odahanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. So aparena samayena rūḷhena vaṇena sañchavinā arogo assa sukhi serī sayāṃvasī yena kāmaṅgamo. Tassa evamassa “ahaṃ kho pubbe sallena viddho ahoṣim savisena gāḷhūpalepanena, sohaṃ sallassapi vedhanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyim. Tassa me mittāmaccā ñāṭisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhapesuṃ. Tassa me so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanti, sohaṃ satthenapi vaṇamukhassa parikantanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyim. Tassa me so bhisakko sallakatto esaniyā sallāṃ esi, so ahaṃ esaniyāpi sallassa esanāhetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyim. Tassa me so

1. Gāḷhapalepanena (Ka)

2. Vedanāhetu (Sī, I, Ka)

3. Tippā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Abbuyheyya (Sī), abbhūṇheyya (Syā, Kaṃ)

5. Abbuyhanahetu (Sī), abbhūṇhanahetu (Syā, Kaṃ)

bhisakko sallakatto sallaṃ abbuhi¹, sohaṃ sallaṃ abbuhanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyim. Tassa me so bhisakko sallakatto agadaṅgāraṃ vaṇamukhe odahi, sohaṃ agadaṅgārassapi vaṇamukhe odahanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyim. Somhi etarahi rūḷhena vaṇena sañchavinā arogo sukhī serī sayamvasī yena kāmaṅgamo”ti.

Evameva kho āvuso Nigaṇṭhā sace tumhe jāneyyātha “ahuvamheva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhā”ti. Jāneyyātha “akaramheva mayaṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhā”ti. Jāneyyātha “evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhā”ti. Jāneyyātha “ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Jāneyyātha—diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ kallaṃassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhaya, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhaya, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhaya, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti.

Yasmā ca kho tumhe āvuso Nigaṇṭhā na jānātha “ahuvamheva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhā”ti. Na jānātha “akaramheva mayaṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhā”ti. Na jānātha “evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhā”ti. Na jānātha “ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Na jānātha—diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ. Tasmā āyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ na kallaṃassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ puripuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhaya, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhaya, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhaya, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti.

1. Abbuyhi (Sī), abbhūṇhi (Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave te Nigaṇṭhā maṃ etadavocuṃ “nigaṇṭho āvuso Nāṭaputto¹ sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti ‘carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ’ti. So evamāha ‘atthi kho vo āvuso Nigaṇṭhā pubbeva pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, taṃ imāya kaṭukāya dukkarakārikāya nijjiretha. Yaṃ panettha etarahi kāyena saṃvutā vācāya saṃvutā manasā saṃvutā, taṃ āyatim pāpakammaṃ akaraṇaṃ. Iti purāṇaṇaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantibhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatim anavassavo, āyatim anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti, tañca panamhākaṃ ruccati ceva khamati ca, tena camhā attamaṇā”ti.

5. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave te Nigaṇṭhe etadavocaṃ “pañca kho ime āvuso Nigaṇṭhā dhammā diṭṭheva dhamme dvidhāvīpākā. Katame pañca, saddhā ruci anussavo ākārāparivitaṃ diṭṭhinijjhānakkhanti. Ime kho āvuso Nigaṇṭhā pañca dhammā diṭṭheva dhamme dvidhāvīpākā. Tatrāyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ kā atītaṃse satthari saddhā, kā ruci, ko anussavo, ko ākārāparivitaṃ, kā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhanti”ti. Evaṃvādī² kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhesu na kañci³ sahadhammikaṃ vādapaṭihāraṃ samanupassāmi.

Puna caparāhaṃ⁴ bhikkhave te Nigaṇṭhe evaṃ vadāmi “taṃ kiṃ maññatha āvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yasmiṃ vo samaye tibbo⁵ upakkamo hoti tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, tibbā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Yasmiṃ pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, na tibbā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyethā”ti? Yasmiṃ no āvuso Gotama samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, tibbā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāma. Yasmiṃ pana no samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, na tibbā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmāti.

1. Nāṭhaputto (Sī)

2. Evaṃvādīsu (Ka)

3. Kiñci (Sī, I, Ka)

4. Puna ca panāhaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

5. Tippo (I)

6. Iti kira āvuso Nigaṇṭhā yasmim̄ vo samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbam̄ padhānam̄, tikkā tasmim̄ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Yasmim̄ pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbam̄ padhānam̄, na tikkā tasmim̄ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānam̄ Nigaṇṭhānam̄ na kalamassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukham̄ vā dukkham̄ vā adukkhamasukham̄ vā, sabbam̄ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānam̄ kammānam̄ tapasā byantibhāvā navānam̄ kammānam̄ akaraṇā āyatim̄ anavassavo, āyatim̄ anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbam̄ dukkham̄ nijjiṇṇam̄ bhavissatī”ti. Sace āvuso Nigaṇṭhā yasmim̄ vo samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbam̄ padhānam̄, na tikkā tasmim̄ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha¹. Yasmim̄ pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbam̄ padhānam̄, tikkā tasmim̄ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha¹. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānam̄ Nigaṇṭhānam̄ kalamassa veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukham̄ vā dukkham̄ vā adukkhamasukham̄ vā, sabbam̄ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānam̄ kammānam̄ tapasā byantibhāvā navānam̄ kammānam̄ akaraṇā āyatim̄ anavassavo, āyatim̄ anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbam̄ dukkham̄ nijjiṇṇam̄ bhavissatī”ti.

Yasmā ca kho āvuso Nigaṇṭhā yasmim̄ vo samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbam̄ padhānam̄, tikkā tasmim̄ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Yasmim̄ pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbam̄ padhānam̄, na tikkā tasmim̄ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Te tumhe sāmāmyeva opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vedayamānā avijjā aññāṇā sammohā vipaccetha “yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭivedeti sukham̄ vā dukkham̄ vā adukkhamasukham̄ vā, sabbam̄ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānam̄ kammānam̄ tapasā byantibhāvā navānam̄ kammānam̄ akaraṇā āyatim̄ anavassavo, āyatim̄ anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā

1. Padhānam̄, tiṭṭheyyeva tasmim̄ samaye ... vedanā (Sī, Syā, Kam̄, I)

vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃvādīpi¹ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhesu na kañci sahadhammikaṃ vādapaṭihāraṃ samanupassāmi.

7. Puna caparāhaṃ bhikkhave te Nigaṇṭhe evaṃ vadāmi “taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘samparāyavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ samparāyavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘dukkhavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘sukhavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ paripakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘aparipakkavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ aparipakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘paripakkavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ bahuvedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘appavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ appavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘bahuvedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso Nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ savedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘avedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso. “Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ avedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā ‘savedanīyaṃ hotū’ti labbhametan”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

8. Iti kira āvuso Nigaṇṭhā yamidaṃ kammaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “samparāyavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhamaṃ. Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ samparāyavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhamaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “dukkhavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhamaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ

dukkhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “sukhavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ paripakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “aparipakkavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ aparipakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “paripakkavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ bahavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “appavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ appavedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “bahavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ savedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “avedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Yamidaṃ kammaṃ avedanīyaṃ, taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā “savedanīyaṃ hotū”ti alabbhametaṃ. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ aphalo upakkamo hoti aphalaṃ padhānaṃ. Evaṃvādī bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, evaṃvādīnaṃ bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhānaṃ dasa sahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti.

9. Sace bhikkhave sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā pubbe dukkaṭakammakārino, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace bhikkhave sattā issaranimmānāhetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā pāpakena issarena nimmitā, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace bhikkhave sattā saṅgatibhāvāhetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā pāpasaṅgatikā, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace bhikkhave satta abhijātihetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā pāpābhijātikā, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace bhikkhave sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā evarūpā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamā, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti.

Sace bhikkhave sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. No ce sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. Sace bhikkhave sattā issaranimmānāhetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. No ce sattā issaranimmānāhetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. Sace bhikkhave sattā

saṅgatibhāvahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. No ce sattā saṅgatibhāvahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. Sace bhikkhave sattā abhijātihetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. No ce sattā abhijātihetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. Sace bhikkhave sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. No ce sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā Nigaṇṭhā. Evamvādī bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, evamvādīnaṃ bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhānaṃ ime dasa sahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave aphalo upakkamo hoti aphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

10. Kathaṅca bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na heva anaddhabhūtaṃ attānaṃ dukkhena addhabhāveti, dhammikaṅca sukhaṃ na pariccajati, tasmim ca sukhe anadhimucchito hoti. So evaṃ pajānāti “imassa kho me dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti, imassa pana me dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti”ti. So yassa hi khvāssa¹ dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti, saṅkhāraṃ tattha padahati. Yassa panassa dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti, upekkhaṃ tattha bhāveti. Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti. Evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti. Evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti.

11. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso itthiyā sāratto paṭibaddhacitto tibbacchando tībāpekkho, so taṃ itthim passeyya aññena purisena saddhim santiṭṭhantim sallapantim saṅjagghantim samhasantim. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave, api nu tassapurisassa amuṃ itthim disvā aññena purisena saddhim santiṭṭhantim sallapantim saṅjagghantim samhasantim uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsāti. Evaṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, amu hi bhante puriso amussā itthiyā sāratto paṭibaddhacitto tibbacchando tībāpekkho, tasmā taṃ itthim disvā aññena purisena saddhim santiṭṭhantim sallapantim

1. Yassa kho panassa (Sī), yassa khvāssa (I)

sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ uppajjeyyūṃ
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsāti. Atha kho bhikkhave tassa purisassa
 evamassa “ahaṃ kho amussā itthiyā sāratto paṭibaddhacitto tibbacchando
 tikkāpekkho, tassa me amuṃ itthiṃ disvā aññena purisena saddhiṃ
 santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ uppajjanti
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā. Yamnūnāhaṃ yo me amussā itthiyā
 chandarāgo, taṃ pajaheyyan”ti. So yo amussā itthiyā chandarāgo, taṃ
 pajaheyya. So taṃ itthiṃ passeyya aparena samayena aññena purisena
 saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ. Taṃ kiṃ
 maññatha bhikkhave, api nu tassa purisassa amuṃ itthiṃ disvā aññena
 purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ
 uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsāti. No hetuṃ bhante.
 Taṃ kissa hetu, amu hi bhante puriso amussā itthiyā virāgo, tasmā taṃ
 itthiṃ disvā aññena purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ
 sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ na uppajjeyyūṃ
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsāti.

Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na heva anaddhabhūtaṃ attānaṃ
 dukkhena addhabhāveti, dhammikañca sukhaṃ na pariccajati, tasmim̃ ca
 sukhe anadhimucchito hoti. So evaṃ pajānāti—“imassa kho me
 dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti.
 Imassa pana me dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato
 virāgo hoti”ti. So yassa hi khvāssa dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato
 saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti, saṅkhāraṃ tattha padahati. Yassa panassa
 dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti, upekkhaṃ
 tattha bhāveti. Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato
 saṅkhārappadhānā virāgo hoti. Evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti.
 Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo
 hoti. Evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo
 upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

12. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu iti paṭisañcikkhati “yathāsukhaṃ
 kho me viharato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti. Dukkāya pana me attānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Yamnūnāhaṃ dukkhāya attānaṃ
 padaheyyan”ti. So dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati, tassa dukkhāya attānaṃ
 padahato

akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. So na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Taṃ kissa hetu, yassa hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu atthāya dukkhāya attānaṃ padaheyya, svāssa attho abhinipphanno hoti. Tasmā na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeti paritāpeti ujum karoti kammaniyam. Yato kho bhikkhave usukārassa tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpitaṃ hoti paritāpitaṃ ujum kataṃ¹ kammaniyam, na so taṃ aparena samayena usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeti paritāpeti ujum karoti kammaniyam. Taṃ kissa hetu, yassa hi so bhikkhave atthāya usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeyya paritāpeyya ujum kareyya kammaniyam, svāssa attho abhinipphanno hoti. Tasmā na aparena samayena usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeti paritāpeti ujum karoti kammaniyam. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu iti paṭisañcikkhati “yathāsukhaṃ kho me viharato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Dukkhāya pana me attānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Yamnūnāhaṃ dukkhāya attānaṃ padaheyyan”ti. So dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati, tassa dukkhāya attānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. So na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Taṃ kissa hetu, yassa hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu atthāya dukkhāya attānaṃ padaheyya, svāssa attho abhinipphanno hoti. Tasmā na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalam padhānaṃ.

13. Puna caparam bhikkhave idha Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samāraṃ sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhakalyāṇam pariyoṣānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇam

1. Ujum kataṃ hoti (Sī)

parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti, taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapahiputto vā aññatarasmim vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddham paṭilabhati, so tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikhitam brahmacariyam caritum, yaṃnūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāraṃsmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyan”ti. So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandham pahāya appaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāraṃsmā anagāriyam pabbajati.

14. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīvasamāpanno pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī, athenena sucibhūtena attānā viharati. Abrahmacariyam pahāya brahmacārī hoti ārācārī virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisamvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃ vācam pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusāṃ vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujaṇākantā bahujaṇamaṇāpā, tathārūpim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavadī bhūtavādī atthavadī dhammavadī vinayavadī, nidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatim atthasamhitam. So bījagāmaḥbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagītavadītavīsūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti.

Mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti.
 Uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 hoti. Āmakadhañṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti.
 Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti.
 Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthigavassavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Khetvatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti.
 Dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti.
 Tulākūṭakamaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti.
 Ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā¹ paṭivirato hoti.
 Chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā paṭivirato hoti².

So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. Seyyathāpi
 nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yeneva ḍeti, sapattabhārova ḍeti. Evameva
 bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. So iminā
 ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ anavajjasukhaṃ
 paṭisaṃvedeti.

15. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī,
 yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ
 abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa
 saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaram
 āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā -pa-. Jivhāya
 rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ
 viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ
 manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā
 dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati
 manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaram āpajjati. So iminā ariyena
 indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

1. Sāvīyogā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) ettha sācisaddo kuṭilapariyāyo.

2. Passa Ma 1 Cūḷahatthipadopame (238) piṭṭhe.

So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samiñjite¹ pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṁghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti.

16. So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato (imāya ca ariyāya santuṭṭhiyā samannāgato)² iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsanam bhajati araññaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapattham abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, so abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thinamiddhaṃ pahāyavigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchaṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

1. Sammiñjite (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) 2. Passa Ma 1 Cūḷahatthipadopame (239) piṭṭhe.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati parīsuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

17. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ¹, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahasampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe, “amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

18. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte

1. Seyyathidaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

pajānāti. “Ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Evampi bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

19. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneṅjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So idaṃ dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime āsavāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Evampi kho bhikkhave saphalo upakkamo hoti saphalaṃ padhānaṃ. Evaṃvādī bhikkhave Tathāgatā, evaṃvādīnaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgatānaṃ¹ dasa sahadhammikā pāsamsaṭṭhānā āgacchanti.

20. Sace bhikkhave sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Tathāgato pubbe sukatakammakārī, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace bhikkhave sattā issaranimmānāhetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Tathāgato bhaddakena

1. Tathāgato, evaṃvādīnaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

issarena nimmito, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace bhikkhave sattā saṅgatibhāvahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Tathāgato kalyāṇasaṅgatiko, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace bhikkhave sattā abhijātihetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Tathāgato kalyāṇābhijātiko, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace bhikkhave sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, addhā bhikkhave Tathāgato kalyāṇadiṭṭhadhammūpakkamo, yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti.

Sace bhikkhave sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. No ce sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. Sace bhikkhave sattā issaranimmānahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. No ce sattā issaranimmānahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. Sace bhikkhave sattā saṅgatibhāvahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. No ce sattā saṅgatibhāvahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. Sace bhikkhave sattā abhijātihetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. No ce sattā abhijātihetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. Sace bhikkhave sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. No ce sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsāṃso Tathāgato. Evaṃvādī bhikkhave Tathāgatā, evaṃvādīnaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgatānaṃ ime dasa sahadhammikā pāsāṃsaṭṭhānā āgacchantīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Devadahasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamāṃ.

2. Pañcattayasutta¹

21. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhivuttipadāni² abhivadanti, “saññī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “asaññī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “Nevasaññīnāsaññī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti ittheke abhivadanti, sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti³, diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ vā paneke abhivadanti. Iti santaṃ vā attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ⁴ paraṃ maraṇā, sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti, diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ vā paneke abhivadanti. Iti imāni⁴ pañca hutvā tīṇi honti, tīṇi hutvā pañca honti. Ayamuddeso pañcattayassa.

22. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arūpīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpīm ca arūpīm ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpīm nārūpīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Ekattasaññīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nānattasaññīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Parittasaññīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Appamāṇasaññīm vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīm attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Etaṃ⁵ vā panekesaṃ⁶ upātivattataṃ viññānakasiṇameke abhivadanti appamāṇaṃ

1. Pañcāyatanasutta (Ka)

3. Paññāpentī (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

5. Evaṃ (Ka)

2. Adhimuttipadāni (Syā, Kam, Ka)

4-4. Paraṃ maraṇā. Iti imāni (Ka)

6. Panetesam (Syā, Kam)

āneñjam. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti¹. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Ekattasaññīṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nānattasaññīṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Parittasaññīṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Appamaṇasaññīṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā². Yā vā panetāsaṃ saññānaṃ parisuddhā paramā aggā anuttariyā akkhāyati, yadi rūpasaññānaṃ, yadi arūpasaññānaṃ, yadi ekattasaññānaṃ, yadi nānattasaññānaṃ. Natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ abhivadanti appamaṇaṃ āneñjam. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

23. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tesamete paṭikkosanti. Taṃ kissa hetu, saññā rogo saññā gaṇḍo saññā sallam. Etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ pañītaṃ, yadidaṃ asaññanti. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te

1. Pajānāti (Si, Syā, Kam, I) Aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā.

2. Maraṇāti (Ka)

bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Yo hi koci bhikkhave samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya “ahamaññatra rūpā aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa¹ āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūlhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā paññapessamī”ti, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

24. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhināsaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhināsaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arupim vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhināsaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhināsaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhināsaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tesamete paṭikkosanti. Yepi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tesamete paṭikkosanti. Tam kissa hetu, saṅṅā rogo saṅṅā gaṇḍo saṅṅā sallam asaṅṅā sammoho. Etam santaṃ etam paṇītam, yadidaṃ nevasaṅṅhināsaṅṅanti². Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhināsaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhināsaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhināsaṅṅhiṃ

1. Aññatra viññāṇā (Syā, Kam), aññatra viññāṇena (Ka)

2. Nevasaṅṅhināsaṅṅanti (Syā, Kam, I, Ka) etantipadam manasikātabbam.

attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Rūpiṃ ca arūpiṃ ca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaññīnāsaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaññīnāsaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā¹ diṭṭhasutamutaviññātabba-saṅkhāramattena etassa āyatanassa upasampadaṃ paññapenti. Byasanaṃ hetam bhikkhave akkhāyati² etassa āyatanassa upasampadāya, na hetam bhikkhave āyatanam saṅkhārasamāpattipattabbamakkhāyati. Saṅkhārāvasesasamāpattipattabbametam bhikkhave āyatanamakkhāyati. Tayidaṃ saṅkhatam oḷārikam, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

25. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, tesamete paṭikkosanti. Yepi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, tesamete paṭikkosanti. Yepi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaññīnāsaññīṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, tesamete paṭikkosanti. Tam kissa hetu, sabbepime bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddham saram³ āsattiṃyeva abhivadanti “iti pecca bhavissāma, iti pecca bhavissāmā”ti. Seyyathāpi nāma vāṇijassa vāṇijjāya gacchato evaṃ hoti “ito me idaṃ bhavissati, iminā idaṃ lacchāmī”ti. Evamevime bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā vāṇijūpamā maññe paṭibhanti “iti pecca bhavissāma, iti pecca bhavissāmā”ti. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti, te sakkāyabhayā sakkāyaparijegucchā sakkāyaññeva anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathāpi nāma sā gaddulabaddho dalhe thambhe vā khile⁴ vā upanibaddho tameva thambham vā khilam vā anuparidhāvati

1. Samaṇabrāhmaṇā (Sī, I)

2. Āyatanamakkhāyati (Ka)

3. Uddhamsarā (Sī, I), uddhamparāmasanti (Syā, Kam) 4. Khile (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

anuparivattati. Evamevime bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkāyabhayā sakkāyaparijegucchā sakkāyaññeva anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Tayidaṃ saṅkhatam oḷārikam, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānam nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

26. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhivuttiṭṭhāni abhivadanti, sabbe te imāneva pañcāyatanāni abhivadanti, etesaṃ vā aññataraṃ.

27. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā pubbantānudiṭṭhino pubbantaṃ ārabba anekavihitāni adhivuttiṭṭhāni abhivadanti, “sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “asassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “nevasassato nāsassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti. “Antavā attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “anantavā attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “antavā ca anantavā ca attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “nevantavā nānantavā attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti. “Ekattasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “nānattasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “parittasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “appamāṇasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti. “Ekantasukhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “ekantadukkhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “sukhadukkhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti, “adukkhamasukhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti ittheke abhivadanti.

28. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti. Tesam vata aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā paccattamyeva ñāṇam bhavissati parisuddham pariyodātanti netam thānam vijjati. Paccattam kho pana bhikkhave ñāṇe asati parisuddhe pariyodāte yadapi¹ te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā tattha ñāṇabhāgamattameva pariyodapenti. Tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānam upādānamakkhāyati. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikam, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānam nirodho, atthetanti iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

29. Tatra bhikkhave ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “asassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti -pa-² Sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko ca. Nevasassato nāsassato attā ca loko ca. Antavā attā ca loko ca. Anantavā attā ca loko ca. Antavā ca anantavā ca attā ca loko ca. Nevantavā nānantavā attā ca loko ca. Ekattasaññī attā ca loko ca. Nānantasaññī attā ca loko ca. Parittasaññī attā ca loko ca. Appamaññasaññī attā ca loko ca. Ekantasukhī attā ca loko ca. Ekantadukkhī attā ca loko ca. Sukhadukkhī attā ca loko ca. “Adukkhamasukhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti. Tesam vata aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā paccattamyeva ñāṇam bhavissati parisuddham pariyodātanti netam thānam vijjati. Paccattam kho pana bhikkhave ñāṇe asati parisuddhe pariyodāte yadapi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā tattha ñāṇabhāgamattameva pariyodapenti. Tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānam upādānamakkhāyati. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikam, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānam nirodho, atthetanti iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

1. Yadipi (Ka)

2. Yathā sassatavāre, tathā vitthāretabban.

30. Idha bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Tassa sā pavivekā pīti nirujjhati, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati domanassaṃ, domanassassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ chāyā jahati, taṃ ātapo pharati. Yaṃ ātapo jahati, taṃ chāyā pharati. Evameva kho bhikkhave pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati domanassaṃ, domanassassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Tassa sā pavivekā pīti nirujjhati, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati domanassaṃ, domanassassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

31. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Tassa taṃ nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ nirujjhati, nirāmisassa sukhasa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ chāyā jahati, taṃ ātapo pharati. Yaṃ ātapo jahati, taṃ chāyā pharati. Evameva kho bhikkhave nirāmisassa sukhasa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti.

Tassa taṃ nirāmisam sukhaṃ nirujjhati, nirāmisassa sukhassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

32. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisassa sukhassa samatikkamā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Tassa sā adukkhamasukhā vedanā nirujjhati, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ, nirāmisassa sukhassa nirodhā uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ chāyā jahati, taṃ ātapo pharati. Yaṃ ātapo jahati, taṃ chāyā pharati. Evameva kho bhikkhave adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ, nirāmisassa sukhassa nirodhā uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisassa sukhassa samatikkamā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Tassa sā adukkhamasukhā vedanā nirujjhati, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ, nirāmisassa sukhassa nirodhā uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

33. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnaṅca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisassa sukhassa samatikkamā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya samatikkamā “santohamasmi nibbutohamasmi anupādānohamasmi”ti samanupassati. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā

brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmisassa sukhassa samatikkamā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya samatikkamā “santohamasmi nibbutohamasmi anupādānohamasmi”ti samanupassati. Addhā ayamāyasmā nibbānasappāyaṃyeva paṭipadaṃ abhivadati. Atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhiṃ vā upādiyamāno upādiyati, aparantānudiṭṭhiṃ vā upādiyamāno upādiyati, kāmasaṃyojanaṃ vā upādiyamāno upādiyati, pavivekaṃ vā pītiṃ upādiyamāno upādiyati, nirāmiṣaṃ vā sukhaṃ upādiyamāno upādiyati, adukkhamasukhaṃ vā vedanaṃ upādiyamāno upādiyati. Yañca kho ayamāyasmā “santohamasmi nibbutohamasmi anupādānohamasmi”ti samanupassati. Tadapi imassa bhoṭo samaṇassa brāhmaṇassa upādānamakkhāyati. Tayidaṃ saṅkhatam oḷārikaṃ, atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho, atthetanti iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī Tathāgato tadupātivatto.

Idam kho pana bhikkhave Tathāgatena anuttaram santivarapadam abhisambuddham, yadidaṃ channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ viditvā¹ anupādāvimokkhoti¹.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Pañcattayasuttam niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Kintisutta

34. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Pisinārāyaṃ² viharati Balihaṇṇe vanasaṇḍe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “kinti

1-1. Anupādāvimokkho. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgatena anuttaram santivarapadam abhisambuddham, yadidaṃ channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimokkhoti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Kusinārāyaṃ (Sī)

vo bhikkhave mayi hoti, cīvarahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, piṇḍapātahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, senāsanahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, itibhavābhavaḥetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti”ti. Na kho no bhante Bhagavati evaṃ hoti “cīvarahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, piṇḍapātahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, senāsanahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, itibhavābhavaḥetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti”ti.

Na ca kira vo bhikkhave mayi evaṃ hoti “cīvarahetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti -pa- itibhavābhavaḥetu vā samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti”ti. Atha kinti carahi vo¹ bhikkhave mayi hotīti. Evaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavati hoti “anukampako Bhagavā hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya dhammaṃ deseti”ti. Evañca² kira vo bhikkhave mayi hoti “anukampako Bhagavā hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya dhammaṃ deseti”ti.

35. Tasmātiha bhikkhave ye vo³ mayā dhammā abhiññā desitā. Seyyathidaṃ, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcindriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Tattha sabbeheva samaggehi sammodamānehi avivadamānehi sikkhitabbaṃ. Tesañca vo bhikkhave samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ siyaṃsu⁴ dve bhikkhū abhidhamme nānāvādā, tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa “imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nānaṃ”ti. Tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ⁵ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo “āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nānaṃ, tadamināpetam⁶ āyasmanto jānātha ‘yathā atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nānaṃ, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā’ti”. Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo “āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nānaṃ, tadamināpetam āyasmanto jānātha ‘yathā

1. Atha kinti vo (Sī, I), atha kiñcarahi vo (Ka)

2. Evaṃ (Sī, I) 3. Ye te (Ka) 4. Siyumaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Saddanīti oloketabbā.

5. Subbacataraṃ (Ka)

6. Tadamināpetam (Syā, Kaṃ)

atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nānaṃ, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Iti duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ. Duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretvā suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā¹ yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaḃbo.

36. Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa "imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato hi kho nānaṃ byañjanato sameti"ti. Tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi nānaṃ byañjanato sameti, tadamināpetaraṃ āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato hi kho nānaṃ byañjanato sameti, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi kho nānaṃ byañjanato sameti, tadamināpetaraṃ āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato hi kho nānaṃ byañjanato sameti, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Iti duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ. Duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretvā suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaḃbo.

37. Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa "imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato hi kho sameti byañjanato nānaṃ"ti. Tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi sameti byañjanato nānaṃ, tadamināpetaraṃ āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato hi kho sameti byañjanato nānaṃ, appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ byañjanaṃ, māyasmanto appamattake vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi sameti byañjanato nānaṃ, tadamināpetaraṃ āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato hi kho sameti byañjanato nānaṃ, appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ

1. Iti duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) anantaravārattaye pana idaṃ pāṭhanānattaṃ natti.

yadidaṃ byañjanaṃ, māyasmanto appamattake¹ vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Iti suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretabbaṃ. Suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretvā yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaḥ.

38. Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa "imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti"ti. Tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti tadamināpetam āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo "āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti, tadamināpetam āyasmanto jānātha 'yathā atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti, māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti". Iti suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaḥ.

39. Tesaṅca vo bhikkhave samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamaṅgalaṃ sikkhataṃ siyā aññatarassa bhikkhuno āpatti, siyā vītikkamo. Tatra bhikkhave na codanāya taritabbaṃ² puggalo upaparikkhitabbo "iti mayhaṅca aviheṣā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa anupaghāto, paro hi puggalo akkodhano anupanāhī adalhaditthi suppaṭinissaggī, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetuṃ"ti. Sace bhikkhave evamassa, kallaṃ vacanāya.

Sace pana bhikkhave evamassa "mayhaṃ kho aviheṣā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto, paro hi puggalo kodhano upanāhī adalhaditthi suppaṭinissaggī, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetuṃ. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ parassa³ puggalassa upaghāto. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ, svāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā

1. Appamattakehi (Sī, I)

2. Coditabbaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) turitabbaṃ (?)

3. Yadidaṃ mayhaṅca viheṣā bhavissati parassa ca (Ka)

vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun”ti. Sace bhikkhave evamassa kallaṃ vacanāya.

Sace pana bhikkhave evamassa “mayhaṃ kho vihesā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa anupaghāto. Paro hi puggalo akkodhano anupanāhī dalhadiṭṭhī duppaṭinissaggī, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetuṃ. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ mayhaṃ vihesā¹. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ, svāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun”ti. Sace bhikkhave evamassa kallaṃ vacanāya.

Sace pana bhikkhave evamassa “mayhañca kho vihesā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto. Paro hi puggalo kodhano upanāhī dalhadiṭṭhī duppaṭinissaggī, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetuṃ. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ mayhañca vihesā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ, svāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun”ti. Sace bhikkhave evamassa kallaṃ vacanāya.

Sace pana bhikkhave evamassa “mayhañca kho vihesā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto. Paro hi puggalo kodhano upanāhī dalhadiṭṭhī duppaṭinissaggī, na cāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun”ti. Evarūpe bhikkhave puggale upekkhā nātimaññitabbā.

40. Tesañca vo bhikkhave samaggānaṃ sammodamānaṃ avivadamaññaṃ sikkhataṃ aññaṃaññaṃ vacīsaṃhāro² uppajjeyya diṭṭhipaḷāso³ cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi. Tattha ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānaṃ avivadamaññaṃ sikkhataṃ aññaṃaññaṃ vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ jānamāno samaṇo⁴ garaheyyā”ti? Sammābyākaramāno bhikkhave evaṃ byākareyya “yaṃ no āvuso

1. Mayhañca vihesā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto (Ka)

2. Vacīsaṅhāro (Sī, I)

3. Diṭṭhipaḷāso (Sī, Ka)

4. Samāno (Sī, Ka)

amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamaṇānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññaṃ vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ jānamāno samaṇo garaheyyā”ti. Etaṃ panāvuso dhammaṃ appahāya nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyāti? sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya “etaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ appahāya na nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyā”ti.

Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamitvā evamassa vacanīyo “yaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamaṇānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññaṃ vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ jānamāno samaṇo garaheyyā”ti? Sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya “yaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamaṇānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññaṃ vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ jānamāno samaṇo garaheyyā”ti. Etaṃ panāvuso dhammaṃ appahāya nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyāti? Sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya “etaṃ kho āvuso dhammaṃ appahāya na nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyā”ti.

Taṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ pare evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “āyasmatā no ete bhikkhū akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpitā”ti. Sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya “idhāhaṃ āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim, tassa me Bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi, tāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ abhāsim, taṃ te bhikkhū dhammaṃ sutvā akusalā vuṭṭhahimsu kusale patiṭṭhahimsū”ti evaṃ byākaramāno kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na ceva attānaṃ ukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaroṭi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Kinti suttam niṭṭhitam tatiyam.

4. Sāmagāmasutta

41. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Sāmagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto¹ Pāvāyaṃ adhunākālaṅkato² hoti, tassa kālaṅkiriya bhinnā Nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajāta³ bhaṇḍanaajāta kalahajāta vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti “na tvāṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi, ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi. Kiṃ tvāṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi, micchāpaṭipanno tvamasi, ahamasmi sammāpaṭipanno. Sahitaṃ me, asahitaṃ te. Purevacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca, pacchāvacanīyaṃ pure avaca. Adhiciṇṇaṃ⁴ te viparāvattaṃ, āropito te vādo, niggahitosi, cara vādappamokkhāya. Nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosi”⁵ti. Vadhoyeva kho⁵ maññe Nigaṇṭhesu Nāṭaputtiyesu Nigaṇṭhesu vattati. Yepi Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa sāvaka gihī odātavasanā, tepi Nigaṇṭhesu Nāṭaputtiyesu nibbinnarūpā⁶ virattarūpā paṭivānarūpā, yathā taṃ durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasāhvattanike asammasambuddhappavedite bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe.

42. Atha kho Cundo samaṇuddeso Pāvāyaṃ vassaṃvuttho⁷ yena Sāmagāmo, yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “nigaṇṭho bhante Nāṭaputto Pāvāyaṃ adhunākālaṅkato, tassa kālaṅkiriya bhinnā Nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajāta -pa- bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe”⁷ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Cundaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca “atthi kho idaṃ āvuso Cunda kathāpābhataṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, āyāma āvuso Cunda, yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ Bhagavato āroccasāma”⁷ti. “Evaṃ bhante”⁷ti kho Cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi.

1. Nāṭaputto (Sī, I)

3. Dveḷhakaajāta (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

5. Vadhoyeveko (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

7. Vassaṃvuttho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Kālakato (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Aviciṇṇaṃ (Sī, I)

6. Nibbindarūpā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Atha kho āyasmā ca Ānando Cundo ca samaṇuddeso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “ayaṃ bhante Cundo samaṇuddeso evamāha ‘Nigaṇṭho bhante Nāṭaputtopāvāyaṃ adhunākālaṅkato, tassa kālaṅkiriyāya bhinnā Nigaṇṭhādvedhikajātā -pa- bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe’ti. Tassa mayham bhante evaṃ hoti ‘māheva Bhagavato accayena saṃghe vivādo uppajji, svāssa¹ vivādo bahujaṇāhitāya bahujaṇāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānan’ti”.

43. Tam kiṃ maññasi Ānanda, ye vo mayā dhammā abhiññā desitā. Seyyathidaṃ, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcindriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Passasi no tvaṃ Ānanda imesu dhammesu dvepi bhikkhū nānāvādeti. Ye me bhante dhammā Bhagavatā abhiññā desitā. Seyyathidaṃ, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcindriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Nāham passāmi imesu dhammesu dvepi bhikkhū nānāvāde. Ye ca kho² bhante puggalā Bhagavantam patissayamānarūpā viharanti, tepi Bhagavato accayena saṃghe vivādam janeyyūṃ ajjhājīve vā adhipātīmokkhe vā. Svāssa³ vivādo bahujaṇāhitāya bahujaṇāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānanti. Appamattako so Ānanda vivādo, yadidaṃ ajjhājīve vā adhipātīmokkhe vā. Magge vā hi Ānanda paṭipadāya vā saṃghe vivādo uppajjamāno uppajjeyya, svāssa vivādo bahujaṇāhitāya bahujaṇāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānam.

44. Chayimāni Ānanda vivādamūlāni. Katamāni cha, idhānanda bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhī. Yo so Ānanda bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhī, so sattharipi agāravo viharati appatisso,

1. So (Sī, I), svāyaṃ (Ka)

2. Santi ca kho (Syā, Kam), santi ca (Ka)

3. Sossa (Sī, I), svāyaṃ (Ka)

dhammepi agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghepi agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāyapi na paripūrakārī hoti, yo so Ānanda bhikkhu satthari agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme. Saṅghe agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāya na paripūrakārī hoti, so saṅghe vivādaṃ janeti, yo hoti vivādo bahujanāhitāya bahujanāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ, evarūpañce tumhe Ānanda vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe Ānanda tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānāya vāyameyyātha, evarūpañce tumhe Ānanda vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā na samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe Ānanda tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatiṃ anavassavāya paṭipajjeyyātha, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatiṃ anavassavo hoti.

45. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu makkhī hoti paḷāsī -pa- issukī hoti maccharī -pa- saḥo hoti māyāvī -pa- pāpiccho hoti micchādīṭṭhī¹ -pa- sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī, yo so Ānanda bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī, so sattharipi agāravo viharati appatisso, dhammepi agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghepi agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāyapi na paripūrakārī hoti, yo so Ānanda bhikkhu satthari agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme. Saṅghe. Sikkhāya na paripūrakārī hoti, so saṅghe vivādaṃ janeti, yo hoti vivādo bahujanāhitāya bahujanāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ, evarūpañce tumhe Ānanda vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe Ānanda tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānāya vāyameyyātha, evarūpañce tumhe Ānanda vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā na samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe Ānanda tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatiṃ anavassavāya paṭipajjeyyātha, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatiṃ anavassavo hoti. Imāni kho Ānanda cha vivādamūlāni.

1. Micchādīṭṭhī (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

46. Cattārimāni Ānanda adhikaraṇāni. Katamāni cattāri, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. Imāni kho Ānanda cattāri adhikaraṇāni. Satta kho panime Ānanda adhikaraṇasamathā. Uppannuppannānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūḷhavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbaṃ, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyasikā, tiṇavatthārako.

47. Kathaṅcānanda sammukhāvinayo hoti, idhānanda bhikkhū vivadanti dhammoti vā adhammoti vā vinayoti vā avinayoti vā, tehānanda bhikkhūhi sabbeheva samaggehi sannipatitabbaṃ, sannipatitvā dhammanetti samanumajjitabbā, dhammanettaṃ samanujjitvā yathā tattha sameti, tathā taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabbaṃ. Evaṃ kho Ānanda sammukhāvinayo hoti. Evaṅca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ sammukhāvinayena.

48. Kathaṅcānanda yebhuyyasikā hoti, te ce Ānanda bhikkhū na sakkonti taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ tasmim̐ āvāse vūpasametum̐, tehānanda bhikkhūhi yasmim̐ āvāse bahutarā bhikkhū, so āvāso gantabbo. Tattha sabbeheva samaggehi sannipatitabbaṃ, sannipatitvā dhammanetti samanumajjitabbā, dhammanetti samanumajjitvā yathā tattha sameti, tathā taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabbaṃ. Evaṃ kho Ānanda yebhuyyasikā hoti. Evaṅca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ yebhuyyasikāya.

49. Kathaṅcānanda sativinayo hoti, idhānanda bhikkhū bhikkhūṃ evarūpāya garukāya āpattiyā codenti pārājikena vā pārājikasāmantena vā “sarātāyasmā evarūpim̐¹ garukaṃ āpattim̐ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam̐ vā”ti. So evamāha “na kho ahaṃ āvuso sarāmi evarūpim̐ garukaṃ āpattim̐ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam̐ vā”ti. Tassa kho² Ānanda bhikkhuno sativinayo dātabbo. Evaṃ kho Ānanda sativinayo hoti. Evaṅca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ sativinayena.

1. Evarūpaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) evarūpāya-iti vuccamānavacanena sameti.

Vinayenapi saṃsandetabbaṃ.

2. Tassa kho evaṃ (sabbattha)

50. Kathaṅcānanda amūḷhavinayo hoti, idhānanda bhikkhū bhikkhum evarūpāya garukāya āpattiyā codenti pārājikena vā pārājikasāmantena vā “saratāyasmā evarūpim garukaṃ āpattim āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. (So evamāha “na kho ahaṃ āvuso sarāmi evarūpim garukaṃ āpattim āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. Tamenam so nibbeṭhentaṃ ativeṭheti “iṅghāyasmā sādhuḷkameva jānāhi, yadi sarasi evarūpim garukaṃ āpattim āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti.)¹ So evamāha “ahaṃ kho āvuso ummādaṃ pāpuṇim, cetaso vipariyāsaṃ, tena me ummattakena bahuṃ assāmaṇakaṃ ajjhāciṇṇaṃ bhāsita-parikkantaṃ² nāhaṃ taṃ sarāmi, mūḷhena me etaṃ katan”ti. Tassa kho³ Ānanda bhikkhuno amūḷhavinayo dātabbo. Evaṃ kho Ānanda amūḷhavinayo hoti. Evaṅca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ amūḷhavinayena.

51. Kathaṅcānanda paṭiṇṇātakaraṇaṃ hoti, idhānanda bhikkhu codito vā acodito vā āpattim sarati vivarati uttānīkaroti⁴. Tena Ānanda bhikkhunā vuḍḍhataṃ bhikkhum⁵ upasaṅkamtivā ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggahetvā evamassa vacanīyo “ahaṃ bhante itthannāmaṃ āpattim āpanno, taṃ paṭidesemi”ti. So evamāha “passasi”ti. “Āma passāmi”ti. “Āyatim samvareyyāsī”ti. (Samvarissāmīti.)⁶ evaṃ kho Ānanda paṭiṇṇātakaraṇaṃ hoti. Evaṅca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ paṭiṇṇātakaraṇena.

52. Kathaṅcānanda tassapāpiyasikā hoti, idhānanda bhikkhu bhikkhum evarūpāya garukāya āpattiyā codeti pārājikena vā pārājikasāmantena vā “saratāyasmā evarūpim garukaṃ āpattim āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. So evamāha “na kho ahaṃ āvuso sarāmi evarūpim garukaṃ āpattim āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā

1. () Etthantare pāṭho Vi 4 Cūḷavagge (230) piṭṭhe natthi, tassapāpiyasikāvāreyyevetena bhavitabbaṃ.

2. Bhāsita-parikkantaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Tassa kho evaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Uttānim karoti (Ka)

5. Vuḍḍhataro bhikkhu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

6. () Vinaye natthi.

pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. Tamenam so nibbeṭhentaṃ ativeṭheti “iṅghāyasmā sādrukameva jānāhi, yadi sarasi evarūpim garukam āpattim āpajjitā pārājikam vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. So evamāha “na kho aham āvuso sarāmi evarūpim garukam āpattim āpajjitā pārājikam vā pārājikasāmantam vā, sarāmi ca kho aham āvuso evarūpim appamattikam āpattim āpajjitā”ti. Tamenam so nibbeṭhentaṃ ativeṭheti “iṅghāyasmā sādrukameva jānāhi, yadi sarasi evarūpim garukam āpattim āpajjitā pārājikam vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. So evamāha “imam hi nāmāham āvuso appamattikam āpattim āpajjitvā aputṭho paṭijānissāmi, kim panāham evarūpim garukam āpattim āpajjitvā pārājikam vā pārājikasāmantam vā puṭṭho napaṭijānissāmī”ti. So evamāha “imam hi nāma tvaṃ āvuso appamattikam āpattim āpajjitvā aputṭho napaṭijānissasi, kim pana tvaṃ evarūpim garukam āpattim āpajjitvā pārājikam vā pārājikasāmantam vā puṭṭho¹ paṭijānissasi, iṅghāyasmā sādrukameva jānāhi, yadi sarasi evarūpim garukam āpattim āpajjitā pārājikam vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. So evamāha “sarāmi kho aham āvuso evarūpim garukam āpattim āpajjitā pārājikam vā pārājikasāmantam vā, davā me etaṃ vuttam, ravā me etaṃ vuttam, nāham taṃ sarāmi evarūpim garukam āpattim āpajjitā pārājikam vā pārājikasāmantam vā”ti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda tassapāpiyasikā hoti. Evañca panidhekaccānam adhikaraṇānam vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ tassapāpiyasikāya.

53. Kathaṅcānanda tiṇavatthārako hoti, idhānanda bhikkhūnam bhaṇḍana-jātānam kalahajātānam vivādāpannānam viharatam bahum assāmaṇakam ajjhāciṇṇam hoti bhāsita-parikkantam, tehananda bhikkhūhi sabbeheva samaggehi sannipatitabbarā, sannipatitvā ekatopakkhikānam bhikkhūnam byattena² bhikkhunā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsam cīvaram katvā añjalim paṇāmetvā saṃgho nāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, idaṃ amhākam bhaṇḍana-jātānam kalahajātānam vivādāpannānam viharatam bahum assāmaṇakam ajjhāciṇṇam

1. Aputṭho (Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Byattatarena (Sī, I, Ka)

bhāsitarikkantaṃ, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ yā ceva imesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ āpatti, yā ca attano āpatti, imesaṃ ceva āyasmantānaṃ atthāya attano ca atthāya saṃghamajjhe tiṇavatthārakena deseyyaṃ ṭhapetvā thullavajjaṃ ṭhapetvā ghipaṭisaṃyuttan”ti.

Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ byattena bhikkhūnā uṭṭhāyā sanā ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā saṃgho ñāpetabbo—

“Suṇātu me bhante saṃgho, idaṃ amhākaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ viharataṃ bahum assāmaṇakaṃ ajjhāciṇṇaṃ bhāsitarikkantaṃ, yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ yā ceva imesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ āpatti, yā ca attano āpatti, imesaṃ ceva āyasmantānaṃ atthāya attano ca atthāya saṃghamajjhe tiṇavatthārakena deseyyaṃ ṭhapetvā thullavajjaṃ ṭhapetvā ghipaṭisaṃyuttan”ti.

Evaṃ kho Ānanda tiṇavatthārako hoti. Evañca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti, yadidaṃ tiṇavatthārakena.

54. Chayime Ānanda dhammā sāraṇīyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattanti. Katame cha, idhānanda bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu ye te lābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā antamaso pattapariyāpannamattampi, tathārūpehi lābhehi apaṭivibhattabhogī hoti sīlavantehi sabrahmacārīhi sādharmaṇabhogī, ayampi

dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṁ Ānanda bhikkhu yāni tāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni aparāmaṭṭhāni samādhisaṁvattanikāni, tathārūpesu sīlesu sīlasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārīhi āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṁ Ānanda bhikkhu yāyaṁ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya, tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārīhi āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati. Ime kho Ānanda cha sāraṇīyā dhammā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattanti.

Ime ce tumhe Ānanda cha sāraṇīye dhamme samādāya vatteyyātha, passatha no tumhe Ānanda taṁ vacanapathaṁ aṇuṁ vā thūlaṁ vā, yaṁ tumhe nādhivāseyyāthāti. No hetam bhante. Tasmātihānanda ime cha sāraṇīye dhamme samādāya vattatha, taṁ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṁ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinandīti.

Sāmagāmasuttaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ catuttham.

5. Sunakkhattasutta

55. Evaṁ me sutam—ekam samayaṁ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṁ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṁ. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulehi

bhikkhūhi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā hoti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā”ti. Assosi kho Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto “sambahulehi kira bhikkhūhi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā hoti ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā’ti”. Atha kho Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto Bhagavantam etadavoca—sutaṃ metaṃ bhante “sambahulehi kira bhikkhūhi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā’ti”. Ye te bhante bhikkhū Bhagavato santike aññaṃ byākaṃsu “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā”ti, kacci te bhante bhikkhū sammadeva aññaṃ byākaṃsu, udāhu santetthekacce bhikkhū adhimānena aññaṃ byākaṃsūti.

56. Ye te Sunakkhatta bhikkhū mama santike aññaṃ byākaṃsu “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā”ti, santetthekacce bhikkhū sammadeva aññaṃ byākaṃsu, santi panidhekacce bhikkhū adhimānenapi¹ aññaṃ byākaṃsu. Tatra Sunakkhatta ye te bhikkhū sammadeva aññaṃ byākaṃsu. Tesam taṃ tatheva hoti. Ye pana te bhikkhū adhimānena aññaṃ byākaṃsu. Tatra Sunakkhatta Tathāgatassa evaṃ hoti “dhammaṃ nesaṃ desessan”ti². Evañcetha Sunakkhatta Tathāgatassa hoti “dhammaṃ nesaṃ desessan”ti. Atha ca panidhekacce moghapurisā pañhaṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abhisāṅkharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamtvā pucchanti. Tatra Sunakkhatta yampi Tathāgatassa evaṃ hoti “dhammaṃ nesaṃ desessan”ti, tassapi hoti aññathattanti. Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi Sunakkhatta suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

1. Adhimānena (?)

2. Deseyyanti (I, Ka)

57. Pañca kho ime Sunakkhatta kāmagaṇā. Katame pañca, cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa-. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho Sunakkhatta pañca kāmagaṇā.

58. Ṭhānam kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo lokāmisādhimutto assa, lokāmisādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi anu vicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittim āpajjati. Āneñjapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti¹, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittim āpajjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta puriso sakamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā ciravippavuttho assa, so aññataraṃ purisaṃ passeyya tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā acirapakkantaṃ, so taṃ purisaṃ tassa gāmassa vā nigamassa vā khematañca subhikkhatañca appābāteñca puccheyya, tassa so puriso tassa gāmassa vā nigamassa vā khematañca subhikkhatañca appābādhattañca samseyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Sunakkhatta, api nu so puriso tassa purisassa sussūseyya, sotaṃ odaheyya, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyya, tañca purisaṃ bhajeyya, tena ca vittim āpajjeyyāti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo lokāmisādhimutto assa, lokāmisādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi anu vicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittim āpajjati. Āneñjapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittim āpajjati. So evamassa veditabbo “āneñjasamyojanena hi kho visamyutto² lokāmisādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

1. Upaṭṭhāpeti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Āneñjasamyojanena hi kho visamyutto-iti pāṭho Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu natthi, Aṭṭhakathāsu pana tabbaṇṇanā dissatiyeva.

59. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo āneñjādhimutto assa, āneñjādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati. Lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto abhabbo haritattāya. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta āneñjādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye lokāmisasaṃyojane, se pavutte. So evamassa veditabbo “lokāmisasaṃyojanena hi kho visaṃyutto āneñjādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

60. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo ākiñcaññāyatanādhimutto assa, ākiñcaññāyatanādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati. Āneñjapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta puthusilā dvedhābhinnā appaṭisandhikā hoti. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta ākiñcaññāyatanādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye āneñjasaṃyojane, se bhinne. So evamassa veditabbo “āneñjasaṃyojanena hi kho visaṃyutto ākiñcaññāyatanādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

61. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimutto assa, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati. Ākiñcaññāyatanapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta puriso manuññabhojanam bhuttāvī chaḍḍeyya¹. Tam kiṃ maññasi Sunakkhatta,

1. Chaddeyya (?)

api nu tassa purisassa tasmim̄ bhatte¹ puna bhottukamyatā assāti. No hetam̄ bhante. Tam̄ kissa hetu, adum̄ hi bhante bhattam̄² paṭikūlasammatanti. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye ākiñcaññāyatanasam̄yojane, se vante. So evamassa veditabbo “ākiñcaññāyatanasam̄yojanena hi kho visam̄yutto nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

62. Ṭhānam̄ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo sammā nibbānādhimutto assa, sammā nibbānādhimuttassa kho Sunakkhatta purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittim̄ āpajjati. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanapaṭisam̄yuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca tam̄ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittim̄ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta tālo mattakacchinno abhabbo puna viruḷhiyā. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta sammā nibbānādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasam̄yojane, se ucchinnamūle tālāvatthukate anabhāvaṃkate³ āyatiṃ anuppādadhamme. So evamassa veditabbo “Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasam̄yojanena hi kho visam̄yutto sammā nibbānādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

63. Ṭhānam̄ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno evamassa “taṇhā kho sallaṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chandarāgabyāpādena ruppanti, tam̄ me taṇhāsallaṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmi”ti, evam̄māni⁴ assa atathaṃ samānaṃ⁵. So yāni sammā nibbānādhimuttassa asappāyāni, tāni anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbam̄

1. Vante (Ka-Sī), bhutte (Ka-Sī, Ka)

2. Vantaṃ (Sī)

3. Anabhāvakate (Sī, I), anabhāvaṅgate (Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Evam̄māni (Sī, I, Ka), evamādi (Syā, Kaṃ)

5. Atthaṃ samānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I), atthasamānaṃ (Sī)

anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseyya, so rāgānuddhamsitena cittaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhūpalepanena. Tassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyuṃ, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanteyya, satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikantitvā esaniyā sallaṃ eseyya, esaniyā sallaṃ esitvā sallaṃ abbuheyya, apaneyya visadosaṃ sa-upādisesaṃ sa-upādisesoti¹ jānamāno. So evaṃ vadeyya “ambho purisa ubbhataṃ kho te sallaṃ, apanīto visadoso sa-upādiseso², analañca te antarāyāya, sappāyāni ceva bhojanāni bhūñjeyyāsi, mā te asappāyāni bhojanāni bhūñjato vaṇo assāvī assa. Kālena kālaṃ ca vaṇaṃ dhaveyyāsi, kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyyāsi, mā te na kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato na kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyonandhi. Mā ca vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuñji, mā te vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuttassa rajosūkaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ anuddhamsesi. Vaṇānurakkhī ca ambho purisa vihareyyāsi vaṇasāropī”ti³. Tassa evamassa “ubbhataṃ kho me sallaṃ, apanīto visadoso anupādiseso, analañca me antarāyāya”ti. So asappāyāni ceva bhojanāni bhūñjeyya, tassa asappāyāni bhojanāni bhūñjato vaṇo assāvī assa. Na ca kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhaveyya, na ca kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyya, tassa na kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato na kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyonandheyya. Vātātape ca cārittaṃ anuyuñjeyya, tassa vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuttassa rajosūkaṃ

1. Anupādisesoti (sabbattha) ayaṃ hi Tathāgatassa visayo.

2. Anupādiseso (sabbattha) ayampi Tathāgatassa visayo.

3. Vaṇassāropīti (Ka) vaṇa + saṃ + ropī = vaṇasāropī-iti padavibhāgo.

vaṇamukhaṃ anuddhaṃseyya. Na ca vaṇānurakkhī vihareyya na vaṇasāropī. Tassa imissā ca asappāyakiriyāya asuci visadoso, apanīto sa-upādiseso, tadubhayena vaṇo puthutthaṃ gaccheyya, so puthuttaṃ gatena vaṇena maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

Evameva kho Sunakkhatta ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno evamassa “taṇhā kho sallaṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chandarāgabyāpādena ruppāti, taṃ me taṇhāsallaṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmi”ti, evaṃmāni assa atathaṃ samānaṃ. So yāni sammā nibbānidhimuttassa asappāyāni, tāni anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ anuddhaṃseyya, so rāgānuddhaṃsitena cittaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Maraṇaṃ hetam Sunakkhatta ariyassa vinaye, yo sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati. Maraṇamattaṃ hetam Sunakkhatta dukkhaṃ, yaṃ aññataraṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati.

64. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno evamassa “taṇhā kho sallaṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chandarāgabyāpādena ruppāti, taṃ me taṇhāsallaṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmi”ti sammā nibbānādhimuttasseva sato. So yāni sammā nibbānādhimuttassa asappāyāni tāni nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuttassa,

asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbāṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamseyya, so na rāgānuddhamsitena cittena neva maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya na maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhūpalepanena. Tassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyuṃ, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanteyya, satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikantitvā esaniyā sallaṃ eseyya, esaniyā sallaṃ esitvā sallaṃ abbuheyya, apaneyya visadosaṃ anupādisesaṃ anupādisesoti jānamāno. So evaṃ vadeyya “ambho purisa ubbhataṃ kho te sallaṃ, apanīto visadoso anupādiseso, analañca te antarāyāya, sappāyāni ceva bhojanāni bhujjeyyāsi, mā te asappāyāni bhojanāni bhujjato vaṇo assāvī assa. Kālena kālaṃ ca vaṇaṃ dhoveyyāsi, kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyyāsi, mā te na kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato na kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyonandhi. Mā ca vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuñji, mā te vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuttassa rajosūkaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ anuddhamseesi. Vaṇānurakkhī ca ambho purisa vihareyyāsi vaṇasāropī”ti. Tassa evamassa “ubbhataṃ kho me sallaṃ, apanīto visadoso anupādiseso, analañca me antarāyāya”ti. So sappāyāni ceva bhojanāni bhujjeyya, tassa sappāyāni bhojanāni bhujjato vaṇo na assāvī assa. Kālena kālaṃ ca vaṇaṃ dhoveyya, kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyya, tassa kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato na pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyonandheyya. Na ca vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuñjeyya, tassa vātātape cārittaṃ ananuyuttassa rajosūkaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ nānuddhamseyya. Vaṇānurakkhī ca vihareyya vaṇasāropī. Tassa imissā ca sappāyakiriyāya asu ca¹ visadoso apanīto anupādiseso. Tadubhayena vaṇo viruheyya, so ruḷhena vaṇena sañchavinā neva maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya na maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

1. Asuci (sabbattha) socāti tabbaṇṇanā manasikātabbā.

Evameva kho Sunakkhatta ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno evamassa “taṇhā kho sallāṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chandarāgabyāpādena ruppāti, taṃ me taṇhāsallāṃ pahīnaṃ, apanāto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmī”ti sammā nibbānādhimuttasseva sato. So yāni sammā nibbānādhimuttassa asappāyāni, tāni nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamseyya, so na rāgānuddhamsitena cittena neva maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya na maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

65. Upamā kho me ayaṃ Sunakkhatta katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayaṃyevettha attho. Vaṇoti kho Sunakkhatta channetaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Visadosoti kho Sunakkhatta avijjāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Sallanti kho Sunakkhatta taṇhāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Esanīti kho Sunakkhatta satiyāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Satthanti kho Sunakkhatta ariyāyetaṃ paññāya adhivacanaṃ. Bhisakko sallakattoti kho Sunakkhatta Tathāgatassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

So vata Sunakkhatta bhikkhu chasu phassāyatanesu saṃvutakārī “upadhi dukkhassa mūlan”ti iti veditvā nirupadhi upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto upadhismiṃ vā kāyaṃ upasaṃharissati cittaṃ vā uppādessatīti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo Sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikūlo. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Sunakkhatta, api nu so puriso amuṃ āpānīyakaṃsaṃ piveyya, yaṃ jaññā “imāhaṃ pivitvā maraṇaṃ vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Evameva kho Sunakkhatta so vata bhikkhu chasu phassāyatanesu saṃvutakārī “upadhi dukkhassa mūlan”ti iti veditvā nirupadhi upadhisāṅkhaye

vimutto upadhismim̐ vā kāyaṃ upasaṃharissati cittaṃ vā uppādessatīti
 netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati. Seyyathāpi Sunakkhatta āsīviso¹ ghoraviso. Atha
 puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikūlo.
 Tam̐ kim̐ maññasi Sunakkhatta, api nu so puriso amussa āsīvisassa
 ghoravisassa hattham̐ vā aṅguṭṭham̐ vā dajjā² yaṃ jaññā “imināham̐ daṭṭho
 maraṇam̐ vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattam̐ vā dukkhan”ti. No hetam̐ bhante.
 Evameva kho Sunakkhatta so vata bhikkhu chasu phassāyatanesu
 saṃvutakārī “upadhi dukkhassa mūlan”ti iti viditvā nirupadhi
 upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto upadhismim̐ vā kāyaṃ upasaṃharissati cittaṃ vā
 uppādessatīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto Bhagavato
 bhāsitam̐ abhinandīti.

Sunakkhattasuttam̐ niṭṭhitam̐ pañcamam̐.

6. Āneñjasappāyasutta

66. Evaṃ me sutam̐—ekam̐ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati
 Kammāsadhammam̐ nāma Kurūnam̐ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū
 āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum̐.
 Bhagavā etadavoca—aniccā bhikkhave kāmā tucchā musā mosadhammā.
 Māyākatame tam̐ bhikkhave bālalāpanam̐. Ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye
 ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā
 kāmasaññā, ubhayametam̐ mārādheyyam̐, mārassesa³ visayo, mārassesa
 nivāpo, mārassesa gocaro. Etthete pāpakā akusalā mānasā abhijjhāpi
 byāpādāpi sārambhāpi saṃvattanti, teva ariyasāvakassa idhamanusikkhato
 antarāyāya sambhavanti. Tatra bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye
 ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā
 kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, ubhayametam̐ mārādheyyam̐,
 mārassesa visayo, mārassesa nivāpo, mārassesa gocaro.

1. Āsiviso (Ka)

2. Yuñjeyya (Ka)

3. Mārassesa (Ka)

Etthete pāpakā akusalā mānasā abhijjhāpi byāpādāpi sārāmbhāpi samvattanti, teva ariyasāvakaassa idhamanusikkhato antarāyāya sambhavanti. Yamnūnāham vipulena mahaggatena cetasā vihareyyam abhibhuyya lokam adhiṭṭhāya manasā. Vipulena hi me mahaggatena cetasā viharato abhibhuyya lokam adhiṭṭhāya manasā, ye pāpakā akusalā mānasā abhijjhāpi byāpādāpi sārāmbhāpi, te na bhavissanti. Tesam pahānā aparittañca me cittaṃ bhavissati appamāṇam subhāvitam”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā āneñjam samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsamvattanikaṃ viññāṇam assa āneñjūpagam. Ayam bhikkhave paṭhamā āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

67. Puna caparam bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ (sabbaṃ rūpaṃ) cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnañca mahābhūtānam upādāyarūpan”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā āneñjam samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsamvattanikaṃ viññāṇam assa āneñjūpagam. Ayam bhikkhave dutiyā āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

Puna caparam bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye ca samparāyikā rūpā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā rūpasaññā, ubhayametaṃ aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ, taṃ nālaṃ abhinanditum nālaṃ abhivaditum nālaṃ ajjhositum”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā āneñjam samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati. Kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsamvattanikaṃ viññāṇam assa āneñjūpagam. Ayam bhikkhave tatiyā āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

68. Puna caparam bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye ca samparāyikā rūpā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā rūpasaññā, yā ca āneñjasaññā, sabbā saññā, yatthetā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Etam santam etam paṇitam, yadidam ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsamvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa ākiñcaññāyatanūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamā ākiñcaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

69. Puna caparam bhikkhave ariyasāvako araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati “suññamidaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati. Paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsamvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa ākiñcaññāyatanūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

70. Puna caparam bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “nāhaṃ kvacani¹ kassaci kiñcanatasmim², na ca mama kvacani kismiñci kiñcanaṃ natthi”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsamvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa ākiñcaññāyatanūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

Puna caparam bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye ca samparāyikā rūpā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā

1. Kvacini (Syā, Kam, Sī-Ṭṭha)

2. Kiñcanatasmi (?)

rūpasaññā, yā ca āneñjasaññā, yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā, sabbā saññā, yatthetā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanan”ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati, sampasāde sati etarahi vā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samāpajjati, paññāya vā adhimuccati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ taṃsamvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ bhikkhave nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyatīti.

71. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadvoca “idha bhante bhikkhu evaṃ paṭipanno hoti ‘no cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissati yadatthi yaṃ bhūtaṃ, taṃ pajahāmi’ti evaṃ upekkham paṭilabhati. Parinibbāyeyya nu kho so bhante bhikkhu na vā parinibbāyeyyā”ti. Apetthekacco Ānanda bhikkhu parinibbāyeyya, apetthekacco bhikkhu na parinibbāyeyyāti. Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yenapetthekacco bhikkhu parinibbāyeyya, apetthekacco bhikkhu na parinibbāyeyyāti. Idhānanda bhikkhu evaṃ paṭipanno hoti “no cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissati yadatthi yaṃ bhūtaṃ, taṃ pajahāmi”ti evaṃ upekkham paṭilabhati, so taṃ upekkham abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ upekkham abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitam hoti viññāṇaṃ, tadupādānaṃ, sa-upādāno Ānanda bhikkhu na parinibbāyatīti. Kaham pana so bhante bhikkhu upādiyamāno upādiyatīti. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam Ānandāti. Upādānasetṭham kira so bhante bhikkhu upādiyamāno upādiyatīti. Upādānasetṭham hi so Ānanda bhikkhu upādiyamāno upādiyati, upādānasetṭham hetam Ānanda yadidaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam.

72. Idhānanda bhikkhu evaṃ paṭipanno hoti “no cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissati yadatthi yaṃ bhūtaṃ, taṃ pajahāmi”ti evaṃ upekkham paṭilabhati, so taṃ upekkham nābhinandati nābhivadati na ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ upekkham anabhinandato anabhivadato

anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na tannissitaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ na tadupādānaṃ,
anupādāno Ānanda bhikkhu parinibbāyatīti.

73. Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, nissāya kira no bhante
Bhagavatā oghassa nittharaṇā akkhātā. Katamo pana bhante ariyo
vimokkhoti. Idhānanda bhikkhu ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “ye ca
diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā
kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā, ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye
ca samparāyikā rūpā, yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā
rūpasaññā, yā ca āneñjasaññā, yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā, yā ca
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññā, esa sakkāyo, yāvatā sakkāyo. Etaṃ amataṃ
yadidaṃ anupādā cittaṃ vimokkho. Iti kho Ānanda desitā mayā
āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā, desitā ākiñcaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā, desitā
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasappāyā paṭipadā, desitā nissāya nissāya oghassa
nittharaṇā, desito ariyo vimokkho. Yaṃ kho Ānanda satthārā karaṇīyaṃ
sāvakānaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ
mayā. Etāni Ānanda rukkhamūlāni etāni suññāgārāni, jhāyathānanda mā
pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha. Ayam vo amhākaṃ
anusāsanīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinandīti.

Āneñjasappāyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Gaṇakamoggallānasutta

74. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati
Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho Gaṇakamoggallāno¹ brāhmaṇo
yena Bhagavā tenupaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
sammodanīyaṃ

1. Gaṇakamoggallāno (Ka)

kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Gaṇakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Seyyathāpi bho Gotama imassa Migāramātupāsādassa dissati anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ yāva pacchimasopānakaḷevarā. Imesaṃpi hi bho Gotama brāhmaṇānaṃ dissati anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ ajjhene. Imesaṃpi hi bho Gotama issāsānaṃ dissati anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ issatthe¹. Amhākaṃpi hi bho Gotama gaṇakānaṃ gaṇanājīvānaṃ dissati anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ saṅkhāne. Mayaṃ hi bho Gotama antevāsīṃ labhitvā paṭhamaṃ evaṃ gaṇāpema “ekaṃ ekakaṃ, dve dukā, tīṇi tikā, cattāri catukkā, pañca pañcakā, cha chakkā, satta sattakā, aṭṭha aṭṭhakā, nava navakā, dasa dasakā”ti. Satampi mayaṃ bho Gotama gaṇāpema, bhiyyopi gaṇāpema. Sakkā nu kho bho Gotama imasmimpi dhammavinaye evameva anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā paññapetunti.

75. Sakkā brāhmaṇa imasmimpi dhammavinaye anupubbasiikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā paññapetunī. Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa dakkho assadammako bhaddaṃ assājānīyaṃ labhitvā paṭhameneva mukhādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāreti, atha uttariṃ kāraṇaṃ kāreti. Evameva kho brāhmaṇa Tathāgato purisadammaṃ labhitvā paṭhamaṃ evaṃ vineti “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu sīlavā hohi, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharāhi ācāragocasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhassu sikkhāpadesū”ti.

Yato kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Tameṇaṃ Tathāgato uttariṃ vineti “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hohi, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhī hohi mānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjāhi, rakkhāhi cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye

1. Issatte (Ka)

saṁvaram āpajjāhi. Sotena saddam sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandham ghāyitvā -pa-. Jivhāya rasam sāyitvā -pa-. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammam viññāya mā nimittaggāhī hohi mānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenam manindriyam asaṁvutam viharantam abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyum, tassa saṁvarāya paṭipajjāhi, rakkhāhi manindriyam, manindriye saṁvaram āpajjāhi”ti.

Yato kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, tamenam Tathāgato uttarim vineti “ehi tvam bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hohi, paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāram āhāreyyāsi neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvadeva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihimśūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya. Iti purāṇaṅca vedanam paṭihaṅkhāmi, navaṅca vedanam na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cā”ti.

Yato kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hoti, tamenam Tathāgato uttarim vineti “ehi tvam bhikkhu jāgariyam anuyutto viharāhi, divasam caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittam parisodhehi, rattiyā paṭhamam yāmam caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittam parisodhehi, rattiyā majjhimam yāmam dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyam kappeyyāsi pāde pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññam manasikarivā, rattiyā pacchimam yāmam paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittam parisodhehi”ti.

Yato kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu jāgariyam anuyutto hoti, tamenam Tathāgato uttarim vineti “ehi tvam bhikkhu satisampajaññena samannāgato hoti, abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve sampajānakārī”ti.

Yato kho brāhmaṇa bhikkhu satisampajaññena samannāgato hoti, tamenam Tathāgato uttarim vineti “ehi tvam bhikkhu vivittam senāsanam

bhajāhi araṇṇaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ
 vanapattham abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjan”ti. So vivittam senāsanam bhajati
 araṇṇaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ
 vanapattham abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjam, so pacchābhattam
 piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya
 parimukhaṃ satim upatthapetvā, so abhijjham loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena
 cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya
 abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ
 parisodheti. Thinamiddham¹ pahāya vigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaṇṇī
 sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccam
 pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā
 cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikiccham pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati
 akathamkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

76. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya
 dubbalīkaraṇe vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ
 savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.
 Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja
 viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā -pa- catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ye kho te brāhmaṇa bhikkhū sekkhā² apattamānasā anuttaram
 yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tesu me ayaṃ evarūpī anusāsani
 hoti. Ye pana te bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā
 ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññā
 vimuttā, tesam ime dhammā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva samvattanti
 satisampajaññāya cāti.

Evam vutte Gaṇakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 “kim nu kho bhoto Gotamassa sāvakā bhotā Gotamena evam ovadīyamānā
 evam anusāsīyamānā sabbe accantaṃ niṭṭham nibbānaṃ ārādhenti, udāhu
 ekacce nārādhenti”ti. Appekacce kho brāhmaṇa mama sāvakā

1. Thīnamiddham (Sī, Syā, Karī, I)

2. Sekhā (sabbattha)

mayā evaṃ ovadīmānā evaṃ anusāsīyamānā accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhenti, ekacce nārādhentīti.

Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yaṃ tiṭṭhateva nibbānaṃ, tiṭṭhati nibbānagāmī maggo, tiṭṭhati bhavaṃ Gotamo samādapetā. Atha ca pana bhoto Gotamassa sāvakā bhotā Gotamena evaṃ ovadīyamānā evaṃ anusāsīyamānā appekacce accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhenti, ekacce nārādhentīti.

77. Tena hi brāhmaṇa taṃyevettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa, kusalo tvaṃ Rājagahagāmiṃ maggassāti. Evaṃ bho kusalo ahaṃ Rājagahagāmiṃ maggassāti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa, idha puriso āgaccheyya Rājagahaṃ gantukāmo, so taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya “icchāmahaṃ bhante Rājagahaṃ gantuṃ, tassa me Rājagahassa maggaṃ upadisā”ti. Tamevaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi “ehambho¹ purisa ayaṃ maggo Rājagahaṃ gacchati, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma nigamaṃ, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi Rājagahassa ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan”ti. So tayā evaṃ ovadīyamāno evaṃ anusāsīyamāno ummaggaṃ gahetvā pacchā mukho gaccheyya. Atha dutiyo puriso āgaccheyya Rājagahaṃ gantukāmo, so taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya “icchāmahaṃ bhante Rājagahaṃ gantuṃ, tassa me Rājagahassa maggaṃ upadisā”ti. Tamevaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi “ehambho purisa ayaṃ maggo Rājagahaṃ gacchati, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma nigamaṃ, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi Rājagahassa ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan”ti. So tayā evaṃ ovadīyamāno evaṃ anusāsīyamāno sotthinā Rājagahaṃ gaccheyya. Ko nu kho brāhmaṇa hetu ko paccayo, yaṃ tiṭṭhateva

1. Evaṃ bho (Sī, I)

Rājagahaṃ, tiṭṭhati Rājagahagāmī maggo, tiṭṭhasi tvaṃ samādapetā. Atha ca pana tayā evaṃ ovadīyamāno evaṃ anusāsīyamāno eko puriso ummaggaṃ gahetvā pacchāmukho gaccheyya, eko sotthinā Rājagahaṃ gaccheyyāti. Ettha kyāhaṃ bho Gotama karomi maggakkhāyīhaṃ bho Gotamāti.

Evameva kho brāhmaṇa tiṭṭhateva nibbānaṃ, tiṭṭhati nibbānagāmī maggo, tiṭṭhāmaṃ samādapetā. Atha ca pana mama sāvakā mayā evaṃ ovadīyamānā evaṃ anusāsīyamānā appekacce accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādheti, ekacce nārādheti. Ettha kyāhaṃ brāhmaṇa karomi maggakkhāyīhaṃ brāhmaṇa Tathāgatoti.

78. Evaṃ vutte Gaṇakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yeme bho Gotama puggalā assaddhā jīvikatthā na saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā saṭhā māyāvino ketabino¹ uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā indriyesu aguttadvārā bhojane amattañño jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttā sāmāññe anapekkhavanto sikkhāya na tibbagāravā bāhulikā² sāthalikā okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā kusītā hīnavīriyā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā samāhitā vibbhantacittā duppaññā eḷamūgā, na tehi bhavaṃ Gotamo saddhiṃ saṃvasati.

Ye pana te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā asaṭhā amāyāvino aketabino anuddhatā anunnaḷā acapalā amukharā avikiṇṇavācā indriyesu guttadvārā bhojane mattañño jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā sāmāññe apekkhavanto sikkhāya tibbagāravā nabāhulikā nasāthalikā okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā āraddhavīriyā pahitattā upaṭṭhitassatino sampajānā samāhitā ekaggacittā paññavanto aneḷamūgā, tehi bhavaṃ Gotamo saddhiṃ saṃvasati.

Seyyathāpi bho Gotama ye keci mūlagandhā, kālānusāri tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Ye keci sārāgandhā, lohitaḥandanaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Ye keci pupphagandhā, vassikaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Evameva bhoto Gotamassa ovādo paramajjadhamesu.

1. Keṭubhino (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Bāhullikā (Syā, Kaṃ)

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī”ti, evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti.

Gaṇakamoggallānasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Gopakamoggallānasutta

79. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe acirapanibbute Bhagavati. Tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto Rājagahaṃ paṭisaṅkhārāpeti rañño Pajjotassa āsaṅkamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etadahosi “atippago kho tāva Rājagahe piṇḍāya carituṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena Gopakamoggallānassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto, yena Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Gopakamoggallānassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto, yena Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “etu kho bhavaṃ Ānando, svāgataṃ bhoto Ānandassa, cirassaṃ kho bhavaṃ Ānando imaṃ pariyāyamakāsi yadidaṃ idhāgamanāya, nisīdatu bhavaṃ Ānando, idamāsaṇaṃ paññattaṃ”ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Ānando paññatte āsane. Gopakamoggallānopi kho brāhmaṇo aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsaṇaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi

tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato, yehi dhammehi samannāgato so bhavaṃ Gotamo ahosi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho”ti. Natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato, yehi dhammehi samannāgato so Bhagavā ahosi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. So hi brāhmaṇa Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asañjātassa maggassa sañjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū maggakovido. Maggānugā ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatāti. Ayañca hidaṃ āyasmato Ānandassa Gopakamoggallānena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā ahosi.

Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto Rājagahe kammante anusaññāyamāno yena Gopakamoggallānassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto, yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “kāya nuttha bho Ānanda etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti. Idha maṃ brāhmaṇa Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo evamāha “atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato, yehi dhammehi samannāgato so bhavaṃ Gotamo ahosi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho”ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ brāhmaṇa Gopakamoggallānaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocaṃ “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato, yehi dhammehi samannāgato so Bhagavā ahosi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. So hi brāhmaṇa Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asañjātassa maggassa sañjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū maggakovido. Maggānugā ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatā”ti. Ayaṃ kho no brāhmaṇa Gopakamoggallānena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā, atha tvaṃ anuppattoti.

80. Atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi tena bhotā Gotamena ṭhapito “ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, yaṃ tumhe

etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā¹. Natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena ṭhapito “ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, yaṃ mayāṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāṃāti. Atthi pana bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi saṅghena sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito “ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthāti. Natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi saṅghena sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito “ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, yaṃ mayāṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāṃāti. Evaṃ appaṭisaraṇe ca pana bho Ānanda ko hetu sāmaggīyāti. Na kho mayāṃ brāhmaṇa appaṭisaraṇā, sappaṭisaraṇā mayāṃ brāhmaṇa dhammapaṭisaraṇāti.

“Atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi tena bhotā Gotamena ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ mayāṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāṃā”ti vadesi. “Atthi pana bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi saṅghena sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi saṅghena sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ mayāṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāṃā”ti vadesi. Evaṃ appaṭisaraṇe ca pana bho Ānanda “ko hetu sāmaggīyā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho mayāṃ brāhmaṇa appaṭisaraṇā, sappaṭisaraṇā mayāṃ brāhmaṇa dhammapaṭisaraṇā”ti vadesi. Imassa pana bho Ānanda bhāsītassa kathaṃ attho daṭṭhabboti.

81. Atthi kho brāhmaṇa tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ, pātimokkhaṃ uddiṭṭhaṃ, te mayāṃ tadahuposathe yāvaticā ekaṃ gāmakhattaṃ upanissāya viharāma, te

1. Paṭidhāveyyāthāti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

sabbe ekajjhaṃ sannipatāma, sannipatitvā yassa taṃ pavattati, taṃ ajjhesāma, tasmim̄ ce bhaññamāne hoti bhikkhussa āpatti, hoti vītikkamo, taṃ mayaṃ yathādhammaṃ yathānusiṭṭhaṃ kāremāti.

Na kira no bhavanto kārenti, dhammo no kāreti. Atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi, yaṃ tumhe etarahi sakkarotha garuṃ karotha¹ mānetha pūjetha, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā² upanissāya viharathāti. Natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi, yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema pūjema, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāmāti.

“Atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi tena bhotā Gotamena ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā”ti vadesi. “Atthi pana bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi saṃghena sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi saṃghena sammato sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito ‘ayaṃ no Bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā”ti vadesi. “Atthi nu kho bho Ānanda ekabhikkhupi ‘yaṃ tumhe etarahi sakkarotha garuṃ karotha mānetha pūjetha, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharathā’ti iti puṭṭho samāno “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema pūjema, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāmā”ti vadesi. Imassa pana bho Ānanda bhāsitassa kathaṃ attho daṭṭhabboti.

82. Atthi kho brāhmaṇa tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena dasa pasādanīyā dhammā akkhātā, yasmim̄ no ime dhammā saṃvijjanti, taṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema pūjema, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāma. Katame dasa.

1. Garukarotha (Sī, Syā, Kam̄, I)

2. Garukatvā (Sī, Syā, Kam̄, I)

Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṁvarasaṁvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. (1)

Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhakalyāṇā pariyośanakalyāṇā sātthaṁ sabyañjanaṁ¹ kevalaparipuṇṇaṁ parisuddhaṁ brahmacariyaṁ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā² vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. (2)

Santuṭṭho hoti ()³
cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi. (3)

Catunnaṁ jhānānaṁ ābhicetasikānaṁ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṁ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. (4)

Anekavihitaṁ iddhividhaṁ paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvaṁ tirobhāvaṁ tirokuṭṭaṁ⁴ tiropākāraṁ tiropabbataṁ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathāpi ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṁ karoti seyyathāpi udake, udakepi abhijjamāne gacchati seyyathāpi pathaviyaṁ, ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo, imepi candimasūriye evaṁmahiddhike evaṁmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasati⁵ parimajjati, yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasāṁ vatteti. (5)

Dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca. (6)

Parasattānaṁ parapuggalānaṁ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgaṁ vā cittaṁ sarāgaṁ cittanti pajānāti, vītarāgaṁ vā cittaṁ vītarāgaṁ cittanti pajānāti, sadosaṁ vā cittaṁ sadosaṁ cittanti pajānāti, vītadosaṁ vā cittaṁ vītadosaṁ cittanti pajānāti, samohaṁ vā cittaṁ samohaṁ cittanti pajānāti, vītamohaṁ vā cittaṁ vītamohaṁ cittanti pajānāti, saṁkhittaṁ vā cittaṁ saṁkhittaṁ cittanti pajānāti, vikkhittaṁ vā cittaṁ vikkhittaṁ cittanti pajānāti, mahaggataṁ vā cittaṁ

1. Sātthā sabyañjana (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)

3. (Itarītarehi) Dī 3. 223 piṭṭhe dissati.

5. Parāmasati (Ka)

2. Dhātā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

4. Tirokuṭṭaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

mahaggataṃ cittanti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ amahaggataṃ cittanti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ sa-uttaraṃ cittanti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ anuttaraṃ cittanti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ samāhitaṃ cittanti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ asamāhitaṃ cittanti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittanti pajānāti. (7)

Anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattārīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe, “amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evaṃyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evaṃyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. (8)

Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃanusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. (9)

Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. (10)

Ime kho brāhmaṇa tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena dasa pasādanīyā dhammā akkhātā. Yasmīṃ no ime dhammā saṃvijjanti, taṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema pūjema, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāmāti.

83. Evaṃ vutte Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto Upanandaṃ senāpatiṃ āmantesi “taṃ kiṃ maññati bhavaṃ senāpati¹, yadime bhonto sakkātabbaṃ sakkaronti, garuṃ kātabbaṃ garuṃ karonti, mānetabbaṃ

1. Maññasi evaṃ senāpati (Syā, Kam, I), maññasi senāpati (Sī), maññasi bhavaṃ senāpati (Ka)

mānenti, pūjetabbaṃ pūjenti. Tagghime¹ bhonto sakkātabbaṃ sakkaronti, garuṃ kātabbaṃ garuṃ karonti, mānetabbaṃ mānenti, pūjetabbaṃ pūjenti. Imañca hi te bhonto na sakkareyyuṃ na garuṃ kareyyuṃ na māneyyuṃ na pūjeyyuṃ, atha kiñcarahi te bhonto sakkareyyuṃ garuṃ kareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā mānetvā pūjetvā upanissāya vihareyyunti. Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “kahaṃ pana bhavaṃ Ānando etarahi viharatī”ti. Veḷuvane khohaṃ brāhmaṇa etarahi viharāmīti. Kacci pana bho Ānanda Veḷuvanaṃ ramaṇīyañceva appasaddaṅca appanigghosaṅca vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakam² paṭisallānasāruppanti. Taggha brāhmaṇa Veḷuvanaṃ ramaṇīyañceva appasaddaṅca appanigghosaṅca vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakam paṭisallānasāruppaṃ. Yathā taṃ tumhādisēhi rakkhakehi gopakehīti. Taggha bho Ānanda Veḷuvanaṃ ramaṇīyañceva appasaddaṅca appanigghosaṅca vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakam paṭisallānasāruppaṃ, yathā taṃ bhavantehi jhāyīhi jhānasīlīhi, jhāyino ceva bhavanto jhānasīlino ca.

Ekamidāhaṃ bho Ānanda samayaṃ so bhavaṃ Gotamo Vesāliyaṃ viharatī Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha khvāhaṃ bho Ānanda yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā, yena so bhavaṃ Gotamo tenupasankamim. Tatra ca pana so³ bhavaṃ Gotamo anekapariyāyena jhānakathaṃ kathesi, jhāyī ceva so bhavaṃ Gotamo ahoṣī jhānasīlī ca, sabbaṅca pana so bhavaṃ Gotamo jhānaṃ vaṇṇesīti.

84. Na ca kho brāhmaṇa so Bhagavā sabbaṃ jhānaṃ vaṇṇesi, napi so Bhagavā sabbaṃ jhānaṃ na vaṇṇesīti. Kathaṃ rūpaṅca brāhmaṇa so Bhagavā jhānaṃ na vaṇṇesi. Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharatī kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, so kāmarāgaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharatī byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, so byāpādaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati.

1. Taggha me (Ka)

2. Manussarāhaseyyakam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Tatra ca so (Sī, I)

Thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, so thinamiddhaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati uddhaccakukkuccaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkuccassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, so uddhaccakukkuccaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, so vicikicchaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Evarūpaṃ kho brāhmaṇa so Bhagavā jhānaṃ na vaṇṇesi.

Kathaṃ rūpaṇca brāhmaṇa so Bhagavā jhānaṃ vaṇṇesi. Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evarūpaṃ kho brāhmaṇa so Bhagavā jhānaṃ vaṇṇesīti.

Gārayhaṃ kira bho Ānanda so bhavaṃ Gotamo jhānaṃ garaḥi, pāsamsaṃ pasamsi. Handa ca dāni mayaṃ bho Ānanda gacchāma, bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇīyāti. Yassadāni tvaṃ brāhmaṇa kālaṃ maññasīti. Atha kho Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatto āyasmato Ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho Gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo acirapakkante Vassakāro brāhmaṇo Magadhamahāmatte āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “yaṃ no mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Ānandaṃ apucchimhā, taṃ no bhavaṃ Ānando na byākāsī”ti. Nanu te brāhmaṇa avocumhā “natthi kho brāhmaṇa ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato, yehi dhammehi samannāgato so Bhagavā ahosi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. So hi brāhmaṇa Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū

maggakovidō. Maggānugā ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatā”ti.

Gopakamoggallānasuttaṃ niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam.

9. Mahāpuṇṇamasutta

85. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsam cīvaram katvā yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Puccheyyāham bhante Bhagavantam kiñcideva desam, sace me Bhagavā okāsam karoti pañhassa veyyakaraṇāyāti. Tena hi tvaṃ bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā puccha, yadākaṅkhasīti.

86. Atha kho so bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “ime nu kho bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandhoti. Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandhoti.

“Sādhu bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttariṃ pañham pucchi “ime pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā kimūlakā”ti. Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā chandamūlakāti. Tamyeva nu kho bhante Upādānam te pañcupādānakkhandhā, udāhu aññatra pañcakupādānakkhandhehi upādānanti. Na kho bhikkhu tamyeva Upādānam te pañcupādānakkhandhehi, nāpi aññatra pañcakupādānakkhandhehi Upādānam. Yo kho bhikkhu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo, tam tattha Upādānanti.

Siyā pana bhante pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatāti. “Siyā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evaṃ hoti

“Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃvedano siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsañño siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu siyā pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatāti.

Kittāvatā pana bhante khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacanaṃ hotīti. Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ rūpakkhanno. Yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā yā dūre santike vā, ayaṃ vedanākkhandho. Yā kāci saññā atītānāgatapaccuppannā -pa-. Yā dūre santike vā, ayaṃ saññākkhandho. Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā ye dūre santike vā, ayaṃ saṅkhārākkhandho. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ viññāṇakkhandho. Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacanaṃ hotīti.

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti.

Cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetu cattāro mahābhūtā paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, phasso hetu phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, phasso hetu phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, phasso hetu phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, nāmarūpaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu nāmarūpaṃ paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti.

87. Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotīti. Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme

avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido
 sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā
 attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ attato
 samanupassati, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā vedanaṃ, vedanāya vā
 attānaṃ. Saññaṃ attato samanupassati, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā
 saññaṃ, saññāya vā attānaṃ. Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati,
 saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ.
 Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā
 viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotīti.

Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotīti. Idha bhikkhu sutavā
 ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme
 suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido
 sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ
 vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ attato
 samanupassati, na vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā vedanaṃ, na
 vedanāya vā attānaṃ. Na saññaṃ attato samanupassati, na saññāvantaṃ vā
 attānaṃ, na attani vā saññaṃ, na saññāya vā attānaṃ. Na saṅkhāre attato
 samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā saṅkhāre, na
 saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na
 viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā
 attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotīti.

88. Ko nu kho bhante rūpe assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Ko
 vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Ko saññāya assādo, ko
 ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Ko saṅkhāresu assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ
 nissaraṇaṃ. Ko viññāṇe assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇanti. Yaṃ kho
 bhikkhu rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpe assādo.
 Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpe ādīnavo.
 Yo rūpe chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpe nissaraṇaṃ.
 Yaṃ kho¹ bhikkhu vedanaṃ paṭicca.

1. Yañca (Syā, Kam)

Saññaṃ paṭicca. Saṅkhāre paṭicca. Viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇe assādo. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇe ādīnavo. Yo viññāṇe chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññāṇe nissaraṇanti.

89. Kathaṃ pana bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānūsayā na hontīti. Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānūsayā na hontīti.

90. Atha kho aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā, anattakatāni kammāni kamattānaṃ¹ phusissanti”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā cetoparivitaṅkamaññāya bhikkhū āmantesi “thānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjāgato taṇhādhipateyyena cetasā satthu sāsanaṃ atidhāvitaṅgaṃ maññeyya ‘Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā, anattakatāni kammāni kamattānaṃ phusissanti’ti”. Paṭivinīta² kho me tumhe bhikkhave tatra tatra dhammesu.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No

1. Kathamattānaṃ (Saṃ 2. 85 piṭṭhe)

2. Paṭicca vinīta (Sī, I), paṭipucchāmi vinīta (Syā, Kaṃ)

hetam bhante. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave, vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yam panāniccam, dukkham vā tam sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yam kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yam dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpam “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yam kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yam dūre santike vā, sabbam viññāṇam “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmim “vimuttam”iti ñāṇam hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanduntī. Imasmim ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānam bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsūti.

Mahāpuṇṇamasuttaṃ niṭṭhitam navamaṃ.

10. Cūlapuṇṇamasutta

91. Evam me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana समयena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiya bhikkhusamghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇhībhūtam tuṇhībhūtam bhikkhusamgham anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi “jāneyya nu kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisaṃ ‘asappuriso ayam bhavan’ti”. No hetam bhante. Sādhu bhikkhave, aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave

anavakāso, yaṃ asappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya “asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. Jāneyya pana bhikkhave asappuriso sappurisaṃ “sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. No hetam bhante. Sādhu bhikkhave, etampi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhānaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ asappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya “sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan”ti. Asappuriso bhikkhave assaddhammasamannāgato hoti, asappurisabhatti¹ hoti, asappurisacintī hoti, asappurisamantī hoti, asappurisavāco hoti, asappurisakammanto hoti, asappurisadiṭṭhi² hoti, asappurisadānaṃ deti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso assaddhammasamannāgato hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso assaddho hoti, ahirito hoti, anottappī hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso assaddhammasamannāgato hoti. (1)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisabhatti hoti, idha bhikkhave asappurisassa ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā assaddhā ahirikā anottappino appassutā kusītā muṭṭhassatino duppaññā, tyāssa mittā honti te sahāyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisabhatti hoti. (2)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisacintī hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisacintī hoti. (3)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisamantī hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso attabyābādhāyapi manteti, parabyābādhāyapi manteti, ubhayabyādhāyapi manteti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisamantī hoti. (4)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisavāco hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco

1. Asappurisabhatti (sabbattha)

2. Asappurisadiṭṭhī (sabbattha)

hoti, samphappalāpī hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisavāco hoti. (5)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisakammanto hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso paṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisakammanto hoti. (6)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisadiṭṭhi hoti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso evaṃdiṭṭhi¹ hoti “natthi dinnam, natthi yiṭṭham, natthi hutam, natthi sukataḍḍakāṇam² kammānam phalam vipāko, natthi ayam loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammagga³ sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisadiṭṭhi hoti. (7)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisdānam deti, idha bhikkhave asappuriso asakkaccam dānam deti, asahatthā dānam deti, acittikatvā dānam deti, apaviṭṭham dānam deti, anāgamanadiṭṭhiko dānam deti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asappuriso asappurisdānam deti. (8)

So bhikkhave asappuriso evaṃ assaddhammasamannāgato evaṃ asappurisabhatti evaṃ asappuriscintī evaṃ asappurisantī evaṃ asappurisavāco evaṃ asappurisakammanto evaṃ asappurisadiṭṭhi evaṃ asappurisdānam datvā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā yā asappurisānam gati, tattha upapajjati. Kā ca bhikkhave asappurisānam gati, nirayo vā tiracchānayani vā.

92. Jāneyya nu kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisaṃ “sappuriso ayam bhavan”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Sādhu bhikkhave, ṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ sappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya “sappuriso ayam bhavan”ti. Jāneyya pana bhikkhave sappuriso asappurisaṃ “asappuriso ayam bhavan”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Sādhu bhikkhave, etampi kho bhikkhave ṭhānam vijjati, yaṃ sappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya “asappuriso ayam bhavan”ti. Sappuriso bhikkhave saddhammasamannāgato hoti, sappurisabhatti hoti,

1. Evaṃdiṭṭhī (Sī, I), evaṃdiṭṭhiko (Syā, Kam)

2. Sukkaḍḍakāṇam (Sī, I)

3. Samagga (Ka)

sappurisacintī hoti, sappurisamantī hoti, sappurisavāco hoti,
sappurisakammanto hoti, sappurisadiṭṭhi hoti, sappurisadānaṃ deti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sappuriso saddhammasamannāgato hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, bahussuto hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti, paññavā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso saddhammasamannāgato hoti. (1)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisabhatti hoti, idha bhikkhave sappurisassa ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhā hirimanto ottappino bahussutā āraddhavīriyā upaṭṭhitassatino paññavanto, tyāssa mittā honti te sahāyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisabhatti hoti. (2)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisacintī hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso nevattabyābādhāya ceteti, na parabyābādhāya ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisacintī hoti. (3)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisamantī hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso nevattabyābādhāya manteti, na parabyābādhāya manteti, na ubhayabyābādhāya manteti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisamantī hoti. (4)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisavāco hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisavāco hoti. (5)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisakammanto hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisakammanto hoti. (6)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisadiṭṭhi hoti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti “atthi dinnam, atthi yiṭṭham, atthi hutam, atthi sukata dukkaṭāṇam kammānam phalam vipāko, atthi ayam loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisadiṭṭhi hoti. (7)

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisdānam deti, idha bhikkhave sappuriso sakkaccam dānam deti, sahatthā dānam deti, cittikatvā dānam deti, anapaviṭṭham dānam deti, āgamanadiṭṭhiko dānam deti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso sappurisdānam deti. (8)

So bhikkhave sappuriso evaṃ saddhammasamannāgato evaṃ sappurisabhatti evaṃ sappurisasintī evaṃ sappurisantī evaṃ sappurisavāco evaṃ sappurisa kammanto evaṃ sappurisadiṭṭhi evaṃ sappurisdānam datvā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā yā sappurisānam gati, tattha upapajjati. Kā ca bhikkhave sappurisānam gati, devamahattatā vā manussamahattatā vāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Cūḷapūṇṇamasuttam niṭṭhitam dasamaṃ.

Devadahavaggo niṭṭhito paṭhamo.

Tassuddānam

Devadaham Pañcattayam, Kinti Sāma Sunakkhattam.
Sappāyaganagopaka, Mahāpūṇṇacūḷapūṇṇañcāti.

2. Anupadavagga

1. Anupadasutta

93. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Sāriputto, mahāpañño bhikkhave Sāriputto, puthupañño bhikkhave Sāriputto, hāsapañño¹ bhikkhave Sāriputto, javanapañño bhikkhave Sāriputto, tikkhapañño bhikkhave Sāriputto, nibbedhikapañño bhikkhave Sāriputto. Sāriputto bhikkhave aḍḍhamāsaṃ anupadadhammavipassanaṃ vipassati. Tatridaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputtassa anupadadhammavipassanāya hoti.

94. Idha bhikkhave Sāriputto vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca paṭhame jhāne² dhammā vitakko vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhattaṃ gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho³ vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa⁴ hoti. (1)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca dutiye jhāne dhammā ajjhattaṃ sampasādo ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā

1. Hāsapañño (Sī, I)

3. Appaṭibandho (Ka)

2. Paṭhamajjhāne (Ka-Sī, I, Ka)

4. Atthitevassa (Sī, I)

cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kira me dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati, sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti. Yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavīhārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca tatiye jhāne dhammā sukhañca sati ca sampajāññañca cittaṃ kaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhā satipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca catutthe jhāne dhammā upekkhā adukkhamasukhā vedanā passaddhattā cetaso anābhogo satipārisuddhi cittaṃ kaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti. (4)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca ākāsaṇaṅcāyatane dhammā ākāsaṇaṅcāyatasaññā ca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vip̐pamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkārā atthitvevassa hoti. (5)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sabbaso ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇaṅcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca viññāṇaṅcāyatane dhammā viññāṇaṅcāyatanaṇaṇaṇa ca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vip̐pamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkārā atthitvevassa hoti.(6)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sabbaso viññāṇaṅcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca ākiñcaññāyatane dhammā ākiñcaññāyatanaṇaṇaṇa ca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro. Tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho

vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇan”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti. (7)

95. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahati, so tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahitvā ye dhammā¹ atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, te dhamme samanupassati “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “atthi uttari nissaraṇan”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti. (8)

96. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Sāriputto sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā hontī. So tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahati, so tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahitvā ye dhammā¹ atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, te dhamme samanupassati “evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī”ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati, so “natthi uttari nissaraṇan”ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra natthitvevassa hoti. (9)

97. Yaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmiṃ sīlasmiṃ, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmiṃ samādhismiṃ, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya paññāya, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya vimuttiyā”ti. Sāriputtameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmiṃ sīlasmiṃ, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmiṃ samādhismiṃ, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya paññāya, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya vimuttiyā”ti. Yaṃ kho taṃ

1. Ye te dhammā (Sī)

bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “bhagavato putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajō dhammanimmito dhammadāyādo, no āmisadāyādo”ti.

Sāriputtameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “bhagavato putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajō dhammanimmito dhammadāyādo, no āmisadāyādo”ti. Sāriputto bhikkhave Tathāgatena anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ sammadeva anuppavatteti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Anupadasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

2. Chabbisodhanasutta

98. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, ‘nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāmī”ti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ. Anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā pañho pucchitabbo. Cattārome āvuso vohārā tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Katame cattāro, diṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā sute sutavādītā mute mutavādītā viññāte viññātavādītā. Ime kho āvuso cattāro vohārā tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato kathaṃ passato imesu catūsu vohāresu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya. Diṭṭhe kho ahaṃ āvuso anupāyo anapāyo

anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visam̐yutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharāmi. Sute kho ahaṃ āvuso -pa-. Mute kho ahaṃ āvuso -pa-. Viññāte kho ahaṃ āvuso anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visam̐yutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharāmi. Evaṃ kho me āvuso jānato evaṃ passato imesu catūsu vohāresu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttarim̐ pañho pucchitabbo.

99. Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime kho āvuso pañcupādānakkhandhā tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato kathaṃ passato imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasam̐yojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya. Rūpaṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso abalaṃ virāgunam̐¹ anassāsikanti viditvā ye rūpe upāyupādānā² cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesam̐ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Vedanaṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso -pa-. Saññaṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso. Saṅkhāre kho ahaṃ āvuso. Viññāṇam̐ kho ahaṃ āvuso abalaṃ virāgunam̐ anassāsikanti viditvā ye viññāṇe upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesam̐ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭissaggā “vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Evaṃ kho me āvuso jānato evaṃ passato imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttarim̐ pañho pucchitabbo.

1. Virāgam̐ (Sī, I), virāgutam̐ (Ṭīkā)

2. Upayupādānā (Ka)

100. Chayimā āvuso dhātuyo tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahātā Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Katamā cha, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu ākāsadhātu viññāṇadhātu. Imā kho āvuso cha dhātuyo tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahātā Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato kathaṃ passato imāsu chasu dhātūsu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanassa sampadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya. Pathavīdhātuṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso na attato upagacchīm, na ca pathavīdhātunissitaṃ attānaṃ. Ye ca pathavīdhātunissitā upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesāṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Āpodhātuṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso -pa-. Tejodhātuṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso. Vāyodhātuṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso. Ākāsadhātuṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso. Viññāṇadhātuṃ kho ahaṃ āvuso na attato upagacchīm, na ca viññāṇadhātunissitaṃ attānaṃ. Ye ca viññāṇadhātunissitā upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesāṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Evaṃ kho me āvuso jānato evaṃ passato imāsu chasu dhātūsu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttariṃ paṇho pucchitabbo.

101. Cha kho panimāni āvuso ajjhattikabāhirāni¹ āyatanāni tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahātā Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātāni. Katamāni cha, cakkhu ceva rūpā ca sotañca saddā ca ghānañca gandhā ca jivhā ca rasā ca kāyo ca phoṭṭhabbā ca mano ca dhammā ca. Imāni kho āvuso cha ajjhattikabāhirāni āyatanāni tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahātā Sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātāni. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato kathaṃ passato imesu chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu

1. Ajjhattikāni bāhirāni (Syā, Kam, I)

āyatanesu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya. Cakkhusmiṃ āvuso rūpe cakkhuviññāṇe cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī¹ yā taṇhā ye ca upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Sotasmim āvuso sadde sotaviññāṇe -pa-. Ghānasmim āvuso gandhe ghānaviññāṇe. Jivhāya āvuso rase jivhāviññāṇe. Kāyasmim āvuso phoṭṭhabbe kāyaviññāṇe. Manasmim āvuso dhamme manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye ca upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Evaṃ kho me āvuso jānato evaṃ passato imesu chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttariṃ pañho pucchitabbo.

102. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato kathaṃ passato imasmim ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā samūhatāti². Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya. Pubbe kho ahaṃ āvuso agāriyabhūto samāno aviddasu ahoṣim, tassa me Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā dhammaṃ desesi, tāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhim, so tena saddhāpaṭilātena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhim “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na yidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparissuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā

1. Nandi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Susamūhatāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ”ti. So kho ahaṃ āvuso aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya appaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajim, so evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīvasamāpanno pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato ahoṣim nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī vihāsim. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato ahoṣim dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikāṅkhī, athenena sucibhūtena attanā vihāsim. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī ahoṣim ārācārī virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato ahoṣim saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisuṇaṃvācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato ahoṣim, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā, sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇim vācaṃ bhāsītā ahoṣim. Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato ahoṣim, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇīyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpim vācaṃ bhāsītā ahoṣim. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya sampappalāpā paṭivirato ahoṣim kālavadī bhūtavādī atthavadī dhammavadī vinayavadī, nidhānavatim vācaṃ bhāsītā ahoṣim kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatim atthasaṃhitam.

So bījagāmahūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Ekabhattiko ahoṣim rattūparato virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagītavādītavisūkadassanā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatthānā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato

ahosiṃ. Hatthigavassavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ.
 Khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ. Dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā
 paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ.
 Tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ.
 Ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ,
 chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā paṭivirato ahoṣiṃ.

So santuṭṭho ahoṣiṃ kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva¹ pakkamiṃ, samādāyeva pakkamiṃ.
 Seyyathāpi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yeneva ḍeti, sapattabhārova ḍeti.
 Evameva kho ahaṃ āvuso santuṭṭho ahoṣiṃ kāyaparihārikena cīvarena
 kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, so yena yeneva pakkamiṃ, samādāyeva
 pakkamiṃ. So iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ
 anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedesiṃ.

103. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī ahoṣiṃ
 nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ
 viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ,
 tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjiṃ, rakkhiṃ cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye
 saṃvaraṃ āpajjiṃ. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā
 -pa-. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā -pa-.
 Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī ahoṣiṃ nānubyañjanaggāhī,
 yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ
 abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa
 saṃvarāya paṭipajjiṃ, rakkhiṃ manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ
 āpajjiṃ. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ
 abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedesiṃ.

So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ, ālokite vilokite
 sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ, samiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ,
 saṃghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ, asite pīte khāyite sāyite
 sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ, gate
 ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī ahoṣiṃ.

1. Yena yena ca (Ka)

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato (imāya ca ariyāya santuṭṭhiyā samannāgato)¹ iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaena samannāgato vivittam senāsanam bhajim araññaṃ rukkhamūlam pabbatam kandaram giriguham susānam vanapattham abbhokāsam palālapuñjam. So pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṭikkanto nisīdim pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

So abhijjam loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā vihāsim, abhijjhāya cittam parisodhesim. Byāpādapadosam pahāya abyāpannacitto vihāsim sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittam parisodhesim. Thinamiddham pahāya vigatathinamiddho vihāsim ālokasaññi sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittam parisodhesim. Uddhaccakukkuccam pahāya anuddhato vihāsim ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittam parisodhesim. Vicikiccham pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho vihāsim akathamkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittam parisodhesim.

104. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittam abhininnāmesim, so “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhā”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim. “Ime āsavā”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, “ayaṃ āsavasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, “ayaṃ āsavanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, “ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāsim, tassa me evaṃ jānato

1. Passa Ma 1 Cūlahatthipadopame (239) piṭṭhe.

evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccittha, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”Iti ñāṇaṃ ahosi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsiṃ. Evaṃ kho me āvuso jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā samūhatāti. Tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ. “Sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā evamassa vacanīyo “lābhā no āvuso, suladdhaṃ no āvuso, ye mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ tādisaṃ sabrahmacāriṃ samanupassāmā”ti¹.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Chabbisodhanasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Sappurisasutta

105. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca “sappurisdhammaṅca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asappurisdhammaṅca, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ, Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisdhammo, idha bhikkhave asappuriso uccākulā pabbajito hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi uccākulā pabbajito, ime panaññe bhikkhū na uccākulā pabbajitā”ti. So tāya uccākulīnatāya attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayaṃ² bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho uccākulīnatāya lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ

1. Passāmāti (Sī)

2. Ayampi (Sī, I)

gacchanti, mahadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi uccākulā pabbajito hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḷḷo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya uccākulīnatāya nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayāṃ bhikkhave sappurisasadhammo. (1)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso mahākulā pabbajito hoti -pa-¹ mahābhogakulā pabbajito hoti -pa- uḷārabhogakulā pabbajito hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi uḷārabhogakulā pabbajito, ime panaññe bhikkhū na uḷārabhogakulā pabbajitā”ti. So tāya uḷārabhogatāya attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisasadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho uḷārabhogatāya lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi uḷārabhogakulā pabbajito hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḷḷo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya uḷārabhogatāya nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisasadhammo. (2-4)

106. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso ñāto hoti yasassī, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi ñāto yasassī, ime panaññe bhikkhū appaññātā appesakkhā”ti. So tena ñātena² attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisasadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho ñātena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi ñāto hoti yasassī, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḷḷo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena ñātena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisasadhammo. (5)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso lābhī hoti cīvaraṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ

1. Yathā uccākulavāre, tathā vitthāretabbam.

2. Ñātena (Sī, Ka), ñātattena (Syā, Kam, I)

khomhi lābhī īvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ,
ime panaññe bhikkhū na lābhino
cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ”ti. So tena
lābhena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave
asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho
lābhena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā
parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi
lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, so
ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so
tattha pujjo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena
lābhena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave
sappurisdhammo. (6)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso bahussuto hoti, so iti
paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi bahussuto, ime panaññe bhikkhū na
bahussutā”ti. So tena bāhusaccena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi
bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti
paṭisañcikkhati “na kho bāhusaccena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ
gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā
parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi bahussuto hoti, so ca hoti
dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha
pujjo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena
bāhusaccena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave
sappurisdhammo. (7)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso vinayadharo hoti, so iti
paṭisañcikkhati
“Ahaṃ khomhi vinayadharo, ime panaññe bhikkhū na vinayadharā”ti. So
tena vinayadharattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave
asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho
vinayadharattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā
parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi
vinayadharo hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno
sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha pujjo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So
paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena vinayadharattena nevattānukkaṃseti na
paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (8)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso dhammakathiko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi dhammakathiko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na dhammakathikā”ti. So tena dhammakathikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho dhammakathikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi dhammakathiko hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḷḷo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena dhammakathikattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisadhammo. (9)

107. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso āraññiko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi āraññiko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na āraññikā”ti. So tena āraññikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho āraññikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi āraññiko hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḷḷo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena āraññikattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisadhammo. (10)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso paṃsukūliko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi paṃsukūliko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na paṃsukūlikā”ti. So tena paṃsukūlikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho paṃsukūlikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi paṃsukūliko hoti. So ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḷḷo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena paṃsukūlikattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisadhammo. (11)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso piṇḍapātiko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi piṇḍapātiko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na piṇḍapātikā”ti. So tena piṇḍapātikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho piṇḍapātikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi piṇḍapātiko hoti. So ca hoti dhammānudhammapaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḷḷo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena piṇḍapātikattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (12)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso rukkhāmūliko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi rukkhāmūliko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na rukkhāmūlikā”ti. So tena rukkhāmūlikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho rukkhāmūlikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi rukkhāmūliko hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammapaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḷḷo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena rukkhāmūlikattena ne vattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (13)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso sosāniko hoti -pa- abbhokāsiko hoti -pa- nesajjiko hoti -pa- yathāsanthatiko hoti -pa- ekāsaniko hoti, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi ekāsaniko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na ekāsanikā”ti. So tena ekāsanikattena attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “na kho ekāsanikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi ekāsaniko hoti, so ca hoti dhammānudhammapaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puḷḷo, so tattha pāsāṃso”ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ

karitvā tena ekāsanikattena nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (14-18)

108. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyā na lābhino”ti. So tāya paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “Paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayataññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (19)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa-. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā na lābhino”ti. So tāya catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “catutthajjhānasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayataññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (20-22)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave asappuriso sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi ākāsañcāyatanasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū ākāsañcāyatanasamāpattiyā na lābhino”ti. So tāya ākāsañcāyatanasamāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti

paṭisañcikkhati “ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayataññeva antaram karitvā tāya ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na param vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (23)

Puna caparam bhikkhave asappuriso sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā na labhino”ti. So tāya viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti param vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayataññeva antaram karitvā tāya viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na param vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (24)

Puna caparam bhikkhave asappuriso sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā na labhino”ti. So tāya ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti param vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayataññeva antaram karitvā tāya ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na param vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisdhammo. (25)

Puna caparam bhikkhave asappuriso sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ahaṃ khomhi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā na labhino”ti. So tāya nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā

attānukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave asappurisadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho bhikkhave iti paṭisañcikkhati “nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā Bhagavatā, yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā”ti. So atammayataññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi bhikkhave sappurisadhammo. (26)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave sappuriso sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā¹ parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ² bhikkhave bhikkhu na kiñci maññati na kuhiñci maññati na kenaci maññatīti. (27)

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Sappurisasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Sevitabbāsevitabbasutta

109. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadapoca “sevitabbāsevitabbam vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante” kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ³ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ. Vacīsamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ vacīsamācāraṃ. Manosamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ manosamācāraṃ. Cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ cittuppādaṃ. Saññāpaṭilābhāṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi

1. Ekacce āsavā (Ka)

2. Ayaṃ kho (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Pahaṃ (sabbattha)

sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ saññāpaṭilābham.
 Diṭṭhipaṭilābhampāham bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi
 asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ diṭṭhipaṭilābham.
 Attabhāvapaṭilābhampāham bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi
 asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhanti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadvoca—imassa kho
 aham bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham
 avibhattassa evam vitthārena attham ājanāmi—

110. “Kāyasamācāraṃpāham bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi
 sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ”ti iti kho
 panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante
 kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro na sevitabbo. Yathārūpaṃ kho bhante
 kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā
 abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro sevitabbo.

111. Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā
 abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco paṇātipātī
 hoti luddo lohitapāṇi hatappahate niviṭṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu.
 Adinnādāyī kho pana hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ
 vā araññaḡataṃ vā, taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.
 Kāmesumicchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā
 mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā gottarakkhita
 dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā sapaṛidaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi,
 tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evarūpaṃ bhante kāyasamācāraṃ sevato
 akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco paṇātipātaṃ
 pahāya paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno
 sabbapaṇābhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādāna
 paṭivirato hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa

paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ nādinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātirakkhitā gottarakkhitā dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā sapaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evarūpaṃ bhante kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi, taṅca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Vacīsamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampi, taṅca aññamaññaṃ vacīsamācāraṃ”ti iti kho paṇetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo vacīsamācāro na sevittabbo. Yathārūpaṅca kho bhante vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo vacīsamācāro sevittabbo.

112. Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco musāvādī hoti sabhāgato¹ vā parisāgato² vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho “ehambho purisa yaṃ jānāsi, taṃ vadehī”ti so ajānaṃ vā āha “Jānāmi”ti, jānaṃ vā āha “na jānāmi”ti, apassaṃ vā āha “passāmi”ti, passaṃ vā āha “na passāmi”ti. Iti³ attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu⁴ vā sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti. Pisuṇavāco kho pana hoti, ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti samaggānaṃ vā bhettā bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ

1. Sabhāgato (bahūsu)

2. Parisāgato (bahūsu)

3. Passa Ma 1 Sāleyyakasutte (356) piṭṭhe.

4. Kiñcikkhahetu (Si)

bhāsītā hoti. Pharusavāco kho pana hoti, yā sā vācā kaṇḍakā kakkasā pharusā parakaṭukā parābhisajjanī kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṁvattanikā, tathārūpim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpī kho pana hoti, akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī, anidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā hoti akālena anapadesam apariyantavatim atthasamhitam. Evarūpaṁ bhante vacīsamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathamrūpaṁ bhante vacīsamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco musāvādam pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti sabhāgato vā parisāgato vā nītimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho “chambho purisa yaṁ jānāsi, taṁ vadehī”ti so ajānaṁ vā āha “na jānāmī”ti, jānaṁ vā āha “jānāmī”ti, apassaṁ vā āha “na passāmī”ti, passaṁ vā āha ‘passāmī’ti. Iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti. Pisuṇaṁ vācam pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṁ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṁ akkhātā amūsaṁ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṁ vā sandhātā sahitānaṁ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusam vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṁ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā hoti kālena sāpadesam pariyantavatim atthasamhitam. Evarūpaṁ bhante vacīsamācāraṁ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Vacīsamācāraṁpāham bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṁ vacīsamācāraṁ”ti iti yaṁ taṁ vuttaṁ Bhagavatā, idametaṁ paṭicca vuttaṁ.

“Manosamācāraṁpāham bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṁ manosamācāraṁ”ti iti kho panetaṁ vuttaṁ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṁ paṭicca vuttaṁ. Yathārūpaṁ bhante manosamācāraṁ sevato

akusalā dhammā ativaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo manosamācāro na sevitabbo. Yathārūpañca kho bhante manosamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo manosamācāro sevitabbo.

113. Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante manosamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco abhijjhālu hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ, taṃ abhijjhātā hoti “aho vata yaṃ parassa, taṃ mamassā”ti. Byāpannacitto kho pana hoti paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo “ime sattā haññantu vā vajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesun”ti. Evarūpaṃ bhante manosamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante manosamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ, taṃ nābhijjhātā hoti “ahovata yaṃ parassa, taṃ mamassā”ti. Abyāpannacitto kho pana hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo “ime sattā averā abyābajjhā¹ anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantū”ti. Evarūpaṃ bhante manosamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Manosamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ manosamācāraṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

114. “Cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi tañca aññamaññaṃ cittuppādan”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo cittuppādo na sevitabbo. Yathārūpañca kho bhante cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo cittuppādo sevitabbo.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco abhijjhālu hoti,

1. Abyāpajjhā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

abhijjhāsahagatena cetasā viharati, byāpādavā hoti, byāpādasahagatena cetasā viharati, vihesavā hoti, vihesāsahagatena cetasā viharati. Evarūpaṃ bhante cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, anabhijjhāsahagatena cetasā viharati, abyāpādavā hoti, abyāpādasahagatena cetasā viharati, aviheṣavā hoti, aviheṣāsahagatena cetasā viharati. Evarūpaṃ bhante cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, taṅca aññamaññaṃ cittuppādan”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

115. “Saññāpaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, taṅca aññamaññaṃ saññāpaṭilābhan”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo saññāpaṭilābho na sevitabbo. Yathārūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo saññāpaṭilābho sevitabbo.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco abhijjhālu hoti, abhijjhāsahagatāya saññāya viharati, byāpādavā hoti, byāpādasahagatāya saññāya viharati, viheṣavā hoti, viheṣāsahagatāya saññāya viharati. Evarūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, anabhijjhāsahagatāya saññāya viharati, abyāpādavā hoti, abyāpādasahagatāya saññāya viharati, aviheṣavā hoti, aviheṣāsahagatāya saññāya viharati. Evarūpaṃ bhante saññāpaṭilābhaṃ

sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti.
 “Saññāpaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi
 asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ saññāpaṭilābhan”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam
 Bhagavatā, idametam paṭicca vuttam.

116. “Diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi
 sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ diṭṭhipaṭilābhan”ti iti kho
 panetaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttam. Yathārūpaṃ bhante
 diṭṭhipaṭilābham sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti, evarūpo diṭṭhipaṭilābho na sevitabbo. Yathārūpañca kho bhante
 diṭṭhipaṭilābham sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā
 abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo diṭṭhipaṭilābho sevitabbo.

Kathamrūpaṃ bhante diṭṭhipaṭilābham sevato akusalā dhammā
 abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha bhante ekacco
 evandiṭṭhiko hoti “natthi dinnam, natthi yiṭṭham, natthi hutam, natthi
 sukata dukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro
 loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke
 samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imañca lokam parañca
 lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evarūpaṃ bhante
 diṭṭhipaṭilābham sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti.

Kathamrūpaṃ bhante diṭṭhipaṭilābham sevato akusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha bhante ekacco
 evandiṭṭhiko hoti “atthi dinnam, atthi yiṭṭham, atthi hutam, atthi
 sukata dukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro
 loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā
 sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imañca lokam parañca lokam sayam
 abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evarūpaṃ bhante diṭṭhipaṭilābham sevato
 akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti.
 “Diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi
 asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ diṭṭhipaṭilābhan”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam
 Bhagavatā, idametam paṭicca vuttam.

117. “Attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho na sevitabbo. Yathārūpañca kho bhante attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho sevitabbo.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ bhante attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Sabyābajjhaṃ¹ bhante attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ abhinibbattayato apariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Abyābajjhaṃ bhante attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ abhinibbattayato pariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

118. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, sādhu kho tvaṃ Sāriputta imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi—

“Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro na sevitabbo. Yathārūpañca kho Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro sevitabbo.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Idha Sāriputta ekacco paṇātipātī

1. Sabyāpajjhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

hoti, luddo lohitapāṇi hatappahate niviṭṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu.
 Adinnādāyī kho pana hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ
 vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.
 Kāmesumicchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā
 mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā gottarakkhita
 dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā sapaṛidaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi,
 tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evarūpaṃ Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ
 sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā
 parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Idha Sāriputta ekacco
 pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī
 dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya
 adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ
 vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ nādinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.
 Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā
 māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā
 nātirakkhitā gottarakkhita dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā sapaṛidaṇḍā antamaso
 mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evarūpaṃ
 Sāriputta kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā
 dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena
 vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ”ti
 iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Vacīsamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi -pa-.
 Manosamācāraṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi -pa-.
 Cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi -pa-.
 Saññāpaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi -pa-.
 Diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi -pa-.

“Attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi
 sevitabbampi asevitabbampi, tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ”ti
 kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā,

kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ Sāriputta attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho na sevitaḅbo. Yathārūpaṅca kho Sāriputta attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho sevitaḅbo.

Kathaṃrūpaṃ Sāriputta attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Sabyābajjhaṃ Sāriputta attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ abhinibbattayato apariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Abyābajjhaṃ Sāriputta attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ abhinibbattayato pariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. “Attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampi, taṅca aññaṃaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho Sāriputta mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo.

119. Cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampi. Sotaviññeyyaṃ saddaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampi. Ghānaviññeyyaṃ gandhaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampi. Jivhāviññeyyaṃ rasaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampi. Kāyaviññeyyaṃ phoṭṭhabbaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampi. Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampīti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi—“cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ na sevitaḅbaṃ. Yathārūpaṅca kho bhante cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ cakkhuviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevitaḅbaṃ.

“Cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Sotaviññeyyaṃ saddaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo na sevitabbo. Evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo sevitabbo. Evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho na sevitabbo. Evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho sevitabbo. Evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso na sevitabbo. Evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso sevitabbo. Kāyaviññeyyaṃ phoṭṭhabbāpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo na sevitabbo. Evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo sevitabbo.

“Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo na sevitabbo. Yathārūpaṃ bhante manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo sevitabbo. “Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

120. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, sādhu kho tvaṃ Sāriputta imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi—“cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ Sāriputta cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante Sāriputta cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevitabbaṃ. “Cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Sotaviññeyyaṃ saddaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo na sevitabbo. Evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo sevitabbo. Evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho na sevitabbo. Evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho sevitabbo. Evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso na sevitabbo. Evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso sevitabbo. Evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo na sevitabbo. Evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo sevitabbo.

Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo na sevitabbo. Evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo sevitabbo. “Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho Sāriputta mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo.

121. Cīvaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi -pa-. Piṇḍapātaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Senāsanāṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Gāmaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Nigamaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Nagaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Janapadaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta. Puggalaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampīti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi—“cīvaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ sevitabbaṃ. “Cīvaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Piṇḍapātaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo piṇḍapāto na sevitabbo. Evarūpo piṇḍapāto sevitabbo. Senāsanāṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta -pa- evarūpaṃ senāsanāṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Evarūpaṃ senāsanāṃ sevitabbaṃ. Gāmaṃpāhaṃ

Sāriputta -pa- evarūpo gāmo na sevittabbo. Evarūpo gāmo sevittabbo.
 Evarūpo nigamo na sevittabbo. Evarūpo nigamo sevittabbo. Evarūpaṃ
 nagaraṃ na sevittabbaṃ. Evarūpaṃ nagaraṃ sevittabbaṃ. Evarūpo janapado
 na sevittabbo. Evarūpo janapado sevittabbo.

“Puggalaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi
 asevitabbampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca
 vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ bhante puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā
 abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo puggalo na sevittabbo.
 Yathārūpaṃ bhante puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti,
 kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo puggalo sevittabbo.
 “Puggalaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi
 asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttanti.
 Imassa kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsittassa vitthārena
 atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

122. Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, sādhu kho tvaṃ Sāriputta imassa mayā
 saṃkhittena bhāsittassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena
 atthaṃ ājānāsi—“cīvaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi
 asevitabbampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.
 Yathārūpaṃ Sāriputta cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti,
 kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ na sevittabbaṃ.
 Yathārūpaṃ bhante Sāriputta cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti,
 kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ sevittabbaṃ.
 “Cīvaraṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi asevitabbampī”ti
 iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (Yathā paṭhamā, tathā
 vitthāretabbaṃ.) Evarūpo piṇḍapāto. Evarūpaṃ senāsanaṃ. Evarūpo gāmo.
 Evarūpo nigamo. Evarūpaṃ nagaraṃ. Evarūpo janapado.

“Puggalaṃpāhaṃ Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevittabbampi
 asevitabbampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.
 Yathārūpaṃ Sāriputta puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti,
 kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo puggalo na sevittabbo. Yathārūpaṃ
 kho Sāriputta puggalaṃ

sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo puggalo sevitabbo. “Puggalampāham Sāriputta duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho Sāriputta mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo.

123. Sabbepi ce Sāriputta khattiyā imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājāneyyūṃ sabbesānampissa khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbepi ce Sāriputta brāhmaṇā -pa-. Sabbepi ce Sāriputta vessā. Sabbepi ce Sāriputta suddā imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājāneyyūṃ sabbesānampissa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevakopi ce Sāriputta loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājāneyya sadevakassapissa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Sevitabbāsevitabbasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catuttham.

5. Bahudhātukasutta

124. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yāni kānici bhikkhave bhayāni uppajjanti, sabbāni tāni bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upaddavā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upasaggā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Seyyathāpi

bhikkhave naḷāgārā vā tiṇāgārā vā aggi mutto¹ kūṭāgārānipi dahati ullittāvalittāni nivātāni phusitaggaḷāni pihitavātapānāni. Evameva kho bhikkhave yāni kānici bhayāni uppajjanti, sabbāni tāni bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upaddavā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Ye keci upasaggā uppajjanti, sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Iti kho bhikkhave sappaṭibhayo bālo, appaṭibhayo paṇḍito. Sa-upaddavo bālo, anupaddavo paṇḍito. Sa-upasaggo bālo, anupasaggo paṇḍito. Natthi bhikkhave paṇḍitato bhayaṃ, natthi paṇḍitato upaddavo, natthi paṇḍitato upasaggo. Tasmātiha bhikkhave paṇḍitā bhavissāma vīmaṃsakāti, evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etādavoca “kittāvatā nu kho bhante ‘paṇḍito bhikkhu vīmaṃsako’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti. Yato kho Ānanda bhikkhu dhātukusalo ca hoti, āyatanakusalo ca hoti, paṭiccasamuppādakusalo ca hoti, ṭhānāṭhānakusalo ca hoti, ettāvatā kho Ānanda “paṇḍito bhikkhu vīmaṃsako”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

125. Kittāvatā pana bhante “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Aṭṭhārasa kho imā Ānanda dhātuyo, cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññādhātu, sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññādhātu, ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññādhātu, jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññādhātu, kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññādhātu, manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññādhātu. Imā kho Ānanda aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo yato jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (1)

Siyā pana bhante aññopi pariyāyo yathā “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Siyā Ānanda. Chayimā Ānanda dhātuyo, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu ākāsadhātu viññādhātu. Imā kho Ānanda cha dhātuyo yato

1. Aggimukko (Sī, I)

jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (2)

Siyā pana bhante aññopi pariyāyo yathā “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Siyā Ānanda. Chayimā Ānanda dhātuyo, sukhadhātu dukkhadhātu somanassadhātu domanassadhātu upekkhādhātu avijjādhātu. Imā kho Ānanda cha dhātuyo yato jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (3)

Siyā pana bhante aññopi pariyāyo yathā “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Siyā Ānanda. Cha yimā Ānanda dhātuyo, kāmadhātu nekkhammadhātu byāpādadhātu abyāpādadhātu vihiṃsādhātu avihiṃsādhātu. Imā kho Ānanda cha dhātuyo yato jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (4)

Siyā pana bhante aññopi pariyāyo yathā “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Siyā Ānanda. Tisso imā Ānanda dhātuyo, kāmadhātu rūpadhātu arūpadhātu. Imā kho Ānanda tisso dhātuyo yato jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (5)

Siyā pana bhante aññopi pariyāyo yathā “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Siyā Ānanda. Dve imā Ānanda dhātuyo, saṅkhatādhātu asaṅkhatādhātu. Imā kho Ānanda dve dhātuyo yato jānāti passati, ettāvatāpi kho Ānanda “dhātukusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. (6)

126. Kittāvatā pana bhante “āyatanakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Cha kho panimāni Ānanda ajjhattikabāhirāni āyatanāni. Cakkhuceva rūpā ca soṭaṅca saddā ca ghānaṅca gandhā ca jivhā ca rasā ca kāyo ca phoṭṭhabbā ca mano ca dhammā ca. Imāni kho Ānanda cha ajjhattikabāhirāni āyatanāni yato jānāti passati, ettāvatā kho Ānanda “āyatanakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

Kittāvatā pana bhante “paṭiccasamuppādakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

Idhānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti—imasmim̐ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imasmim̐ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāyatveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ettāvatā kho Ānanda “paṭiccasamuppādakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

127. Kittāvatā pana bhante “ṭhānāṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Idhānanda bhikkhu aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kiñci¹ saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato upagaccheyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti.

1. Kiñci (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

128. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo mātaṃ jīvitā voropeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano mātaṃ jīvitā voropeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pitaraṃ jīvitā voropeyya -pa- arahantaṃ jīvitā voropeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo duṭṭhacitto Tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano duṭṭhacitto Tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo saṃghaṃ bhindeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano saṃghaṃ bhindeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puthujjano aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti.

129. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyūṃ, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyūṃ, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavattī uppajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti.

130. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ itthī Arahaṃ assa Sammāsambuddho, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puriso Arahaṃ assa Sammāsambuddho, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ itthī rājā assa cakkavattī, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puriso rājā assa cakkavattī, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ itthī sakkattaṃ kareyya. Mārattaṃ kareyya. Brahmattaṃ kareyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ puriso

sakkattaṃ kareyya. Mārattaṃ kareyya. Brahmattaṃ kareyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti.

131. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ kāyaduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netaṃ ṭhātaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ kāyaduccaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ vacīduccaritassa -pa- yaṃ manoduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ vacīduccaritassa -pa- yaṃ manoduccaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ kāyasucaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ kāyasucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ vacīsucaritassa -pa- yaṃ manosucaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ vacīsucaritassa -pa- yaṃ manosucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti.

Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ vacīduccaritasamaṅgī -pa- yaṃ manoduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjeyya, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ vacīduccaritasamaṅgī -pa- yaṃ manoduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ

duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjeyya, netam thānam vijjatīti pajānāti. Thānañca kho etam vijjati, yam kāyasucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjeyya, thānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yam vacīsucaritasamaṅgī -pa- yam manosucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjeyya, netam thānam vijjatīti pajānāti. Thānañca kho etam vijjati, yam vacīsucaritasamaṅgī -pa- yam manosucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjeyya, thānametaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho Ānanda “thānāthānakusalo bhikkhū”ti alam vacanāyāti.

132. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, konāmo ayam bhante dhammapariyāyo”ti. Tasmātiha tvam Ānanda imam dhammapariyāyam bahudhātukotipi nam dhārehi, catuparivaṭṭotipi nam dhārehi, dhammādāsotipi nam dhārehi, amatadundubhītipi¹ nam dhārehi, anuttaro saṅgāmajayotipi nam dhārehīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandīti.

Bahudhātukasuttam niṭṭhitam pañcamaṃ.

6. Isigilisutta

133. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Isigilismim pabbate. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etam Vebhāram pabbatanti. Evaṃ bhante. Etassapi kho bhikkhave Vebhārassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti.

1. Dudrabhītipi (Ka)

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ Paṇḍavaṃ pabbatanti. Evaṃ bhante. Etassapi kho bhikkhave Paṇḍavassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti.

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ Vepullaṃ pabbatanti. Evaṃ bhante. Etassapi kho bhikkhave Vepullassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti.

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ pabbatanti. Evaṃ bhante. Etassapi kho bhikkhave Gijjhakūṭassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti.

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave imaṃ Isigiliṃ pabbatanti. Evaṃ bhante. Imassa kho pana bhikkhave Isigilissa pabbatassa esāva samaññā ahosi esā paññatti.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsino ahesuṃ. Te imaṃ pabbataṃ pavisantā dissanti, pavitṭhā na dissanti. Tameṇaṃ manussā disvā evamaṃsu “ayaṃ pabbato ime isī¹ gilatī”ti Isigili Isigilitveva samaññā udapādi. Ācikkhissāmi² bhikkhave paccekabuddhānaṃ nāmāni, kittayissāmi bhikkhave paccekabuddhānaṃ nāmāni, desessāmi bhikkhave paccekabuddhānaṃ nāmāni, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

134. Ariṭṭho nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho³ imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi, Upariṭṭho nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi, Tagarasikhī⁴ nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi, Yasassī nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi, Sudassano nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi, Piyadassī nāma bhikkhave

1. Isayo (Ka)

3. Paccekabuddho (Ka-Sī, I)

2. Ācikkhissāmi vo (Ka)

4. Tagarasikhī (Ka)

paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi,
 Gandhāro nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐
 pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi, Piṇḍolo nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho
 imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi, Upāsabho nāma bhikkhave
 paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi, Nīto
 nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate
 ciranivāsī ahoṣi, Tatho nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmim̐
 Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi, Sutavā nāma bhikkhave
 paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi,
 Bhāvitatto nāma bhikkhave paccekasambuddho imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐
 pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi.

135. Ye sattasārā anīghā nirāsā,
 Paccekamevajjhagamamsu bodhim¹.
 Tesam̐ visallāna naruttamānam̐,
 Nāmāni me kittayato suṇātha.
- Ariṭṭho Upariṭṭho Tagarasikhī Yasassī,
 Sudassano Piyadassī ca susambuddho².
 Gandhāro Piṇḍolo Upāsabho ca,
 Nīto Tatho Sutavā Bhāvitatto.
- Sumbho Subho Matulo³ aṭṭhamo ca,
 Athassumegho⁴ Anīgho Sudāṭṭho.
 Paccekabuddhā bhavanettikhīṇā,
 Hīngū ca Hīngo ca mahānubhāvā.
- Dve Jāḷino munino Aṭṭhako ca,
 Atha Kosallo Buddho atho Subāhu.
 Upanemiso Nemiso Santacitto,
 Sacco Tatho Virajo Paṇḍito ca.

1. Paccekamevajjhagamum̐ subodhim̐ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

3. Methulo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

2. Buddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)

4. Aṭṭhasumedho (Ka)

Kāḷūpakāḷā Vijito Jito ca,
 Aṅgo ca Paṅgo ca Guttijito ca.
 Passi jahi upadhidukkhamūlaṃ¹,
 Aparājito mārabalaṃ ajesi.

 Satthā Pavattā Sarabhaṅgo Lomahaṃso,
 Uccaṅgamāyo Asito Anāsavo.
 Manomayo mānacchido ca Bandhumā,
 Tadādhimutto Vimalo ca Ketumā.

 Ketumbharāgo ca Mātaṅgo Ariyo,
 Athaccuto Accutagāmyāmakko.
 Sumaṅgalo Dabbilo Supatiṭṭhito,
 Asayho Khemābhirato ca Sorato.

 Durannayo Saṅgho athopi Ujjayo,
 Aparo Muni Sayho anomanikkamo.
 Ānando Nando Upanando dvādasa,
 Bhāradvājo antimadehadhārī².

 Bodhi Mahānāmo athopi Uttaro,
 Kesī Sikhī Sundaro Dvārabhājo.
 Tissūpatissā bhavabandhanacchidā,
 Upasikhi taṅhacchido ca Sikhari³.

 Buddho ahu Maṅgalo vītarāgo,
 Usabhacchidā jāliniṃ dukkhamūlaṃ.
 Santaṃ padaṃ ajjhagamopanīto,
 Uposatho Sundaro Saccaṇāmo.

 Jeto Jayanto Padumo Uppalo ca,
 Padumuttaro Rakkhito Pabbato ca.
 Mānatthaddho Sobhito Vītarāgo,
 Kaṅho ca Buddho suvimuttacitto.

1. Passī jahī upadhiṃ dukkhamūlaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Antimadehadhārī (Sī)

3. Upasīdarī taṅhacchido ca sīdarī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Ete ca aññe ca mahānubhāvā,
 Paccekabuddhā bhavanettikhīṇā.
 Te sabbasaṅgātigate mahesī,
 Parinibbute vandatha appameyyeti.

Isigilisuttamāṃ niṭṭhitamāṃ chaṭṭhamāṃ.

7. Mahācattārīsakasutta

136. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “ariyam vo bhikkhave sammāsamādhiṃ desessāmi sa-upanisam saparikkhāram, tam suṇātha sādhu kam manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave ariyo sammāsamādhi sa-upaniso saparikkhāro. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati. Yā kho bhikkhave imehi sattahaṅgehi cittassa ekaggatā parikkhatā, ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyo sammāsamādhi sa-upaniso itipi saparikkhāro itipi. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathañca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti, micchādiṭṭhiṃ “micchādiṭṭhi”ti pajānāti. Sammādiṭṭhiṃ “sammādiṭṭhi”ti pajānāti. Sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi.

Katamā ca bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi. Natthi dinnam, natthi yiṭṭham, natthi hutam, natthi sukata dukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko, natthi ayam loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Ayam bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi. sammādiṭṭhimpaham¹ bhikkhave dvāyam² vadāmi—atthi bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā, atthi bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā. Atthi dinnam, atthi yiṭṭham, atthi hutam, atthi sukata dukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. Yā kho bhikkhave ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo sammādiṭṭhi maggaṅgam³. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. So micchādiṭṭhiyā pahānāya vāyamati sammādiṭṭhiyā upasampadāya, svāssa⁴ hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchādiṭṭhiṃ pajahati, sato sammādiṭṭhiṃ upasampajja viharati, sāssa⁵ hoti sammāsati. Itiyime⁶ tayo dhammā sammādiṭṭhiṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo sammāsati.

137. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathanāca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti micchāsaṅkappaṃ “micchāsaṅkappo”ti pajānāti, sammāsaṅkappaṃ “sammāsaṅkappo”ti pajānāti, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamo ca bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo. Kāmasaṅkappo byāpādasāṅkappo vihimsāsaṅkappo. Ayaṃ bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo. Sammāsaṅkappaṃpaham bhikkhave dvāyam vadāmi—atthi bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko, atthi bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo sāsavo

1. Sammādiṭṭhimaham (Ka) evaṃ sammāsaṅkappaṃpahamtyādīsipi.

2. Dvayaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Ṭikā oloketabbā. 3. Maggaṅgā (Sī, I)

4. Svāyam (Ka)

5. Sāyam (Ka)

6. Itime (Sī), itissime (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Nekkhammasaṅkappo abyāpādasāṅkappo avihimsāsaṅkappo. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Yo kho bhikkhave ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā byappanā cetaso abhiniropanā vacīsaṅkhāro. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. So micchāsaṅkappassa pahānāya vāyamati sammāsaṅkappassa upasampadāya, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchāsaṅkappaṃ pajahati, sato sammāsaṅkappaṃ upasampajja viharati, sāssa hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammāsaṅkappaṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo sammāsati.

138. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathaṅca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti, micchāvācaṃ “micchāvācā”ti pajānāti, sammāvācaṃ “sammāvācā”ti pajānāti, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamā ca bhikkhave micchāvācā. Musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo. Ayaṃ bhikkhave micchāvācā. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāvācā. Sammāvācaṃpahaṃ bhikkhave dvāyaṃ vadāmi—atthi bhikkhave sammāvācā sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā, atthi bhikkhave sammāvācā ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāvācā sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā. Musāvādā veramaṇī piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpā veramaṇī. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammāvācā sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā. katamā ca bhikkhave sammāvācā ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. Yā kho bhikkhave ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammāvācā ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. So micchāvācāya pahānāya vāyamati sammāvācāya upasampadāya, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchāvācaṃ pajahati, sato sammāvācaṃ upasampajja viharati, sāssa

hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammāvācamānuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo sammāsati.

139. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathaṅca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti micchākammantaṃ “micchākammanto”ti pajānāti, sammākammantaṃ “sammākammanto”ti pajānāti, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamo ca bhikkhave micchākammanto. Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesumicchācāro. Ayaṃ bhikkhave micchākammanto. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammākammanto. Sammākammantaṃpahaṃ bhikkhave dvāyaṃ vadāmi—atthi bhikkhave sammākammanto sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko, atthi bhikkhave sammākammanto ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammākammanto sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammākammanto sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammākammanto ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Yā kho bhikkhave ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato tīhi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammākammanto ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. So micchākammantassa pahānāya vāyamati sammākammantassa upasampadāya, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchākammantaṃ pajahati, sato sammākammantaṃ upasampajja viharati, sāssa hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammākammantaṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo sammāsati.

140. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathaṅca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti micchā-ājīvaṃ “micchā-ājīvo”ti pajānāti, sammā-ājīvaṃ “sammā-ājīvo”ti pajānāti, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamo ca bhikkhave micchā-ājīvo. Kuhanā lapanā nemittikatā nippesikatā lābhena lābhaṃ nijjigāsanatā¹. Ayaṃ bhikkhave micchā-ājīvo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo. Sammā-ājīvaṃpahaṃ

1. Nijjigāsanatā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

bhikkhave dvāyaṃ vadāmi—atthi bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko, atthi bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvikaṃ kappeti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Katamo ca bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Yā kho bhikkhave ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato micchā-ājīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sammā-ājīvo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. So micchā-ājīvassa pahānāya vāyamati sammā-ājīvassa upasampadāya, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchā-ājīvaṃ pajahati, sato sammā-ājīvaṃ upasampajja viharati, sāssa hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammā-ājīvaṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāvāyāmo sammāsati.

141. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathanca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Sammādiṭṭhissa bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo pahoti, sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti, sammāvācassa sammākammanto pahoti, sammākammantassa sammājīvo pahoti, sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti, sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti, sammāsatissa sammāsamādhi pahoti, sammāsamādhissa sammāñāṇaṃ pahoti, sammāñāṇassa sammāvimutti pahoti. Iti kho bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato sekkho¹ dasaṅgamannāgato arahā hoti. (Tatrapī sammāñāṇena aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā vigatā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.)

142. Tatra bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathanca bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Sammādiṭṭhissa bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi nijjiṇṇā hoti, ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti,

1. Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatā sekhā paṭipadā (Sī), aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato sekho pāṭipado (I, Ka)
() Natthi Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-pothakesu.

te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, sammāsaṅkappassa bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo nijjiṇṇo hoti -pa-. Sammāvācassa bhikkhave micchāvācā nijjiṇṇā hoti. Sammākammantassa bhikkhave micchākammanto nijjiṇṇo hoti. Sammā-ājīvassa bhikkhave micchā-ājīvo nijjiṇṇo hoti. Sammāvāyāmassa bhikkhave micchāvāyāmo nijjiṇṇo hoti. Sammāsatisa bhikkhave micchāsati nijjiṇṇā hoti. Sammāsamādhissa bhikkhave micchāsamādhi nijjiṇṇo hoti. Sammāñāṇassa bhikkhave micchāñāṇaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Sammāvimuttassa bhikkhave micchāvimutti nijjiṇṇā hoti. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Iti kho bhikkhave vīsati kusalapakkhā vīsati akusalapakkhā mahācattārīsako dhammapariyāyo pavattito appaṭivattiyo samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ.

143. Yo hi koci bhikkhave samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā imaṃ mahācattārīsakaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ garahitabbaṃ paṭikkositabbaṃ maññeyya, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme dasasahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti. Sammādiṭṭhiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati, ye ca micchādiṭṭhī samaṇabrāhmaṇā, te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsaṃsā. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati, ye ca micchāsaṅkappā samaṇabrāhmaṇā, te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsaṃsā. Sammāvācaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati -pa-. Sammākammantaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammā-ājīvaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammāvāyāmaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammāsatiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammāsamādhiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammāñāṇaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati. Sammāvimuttiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati, ye ca micchāvimutti samaṇabrāhmaṇā, te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsaṃsā. Yo koci bhikkhave samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā imaṃ mahācattārīsakaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ garahitabbaṃ paṭikkositabbaṃ maññeyya, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme ime dasasahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti. Yepi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ okkalā vassabhaññā¹ ahētuvaḍā akiriyavāḍā natthikavāḍā tepi mahācattārīsakaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ na

1. Vayabhiññā (Ka) Saṃ 2. 60; Am 1. 340 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.

garahitabbaṃ napaṭikkositabbaṃ amaññimsu¹. Taṃ kissa hetu,
nindābyārosa-upārambhahayāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinandunti.

Mahācattārīsakasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Ānāpānassatisutta

144. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati
Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde sambahulehi abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi
sāvakehi saddhiṃ, āyasmata ca Sāriputtena āyasmata ca
Mahāmoggallānena² āyasmata ca Mahākassapena āyasmata ca
Mahākaccāyanena āyasmata ca Mahākoṭṭhikena āyasmata ca
Mahākappinena āyasmata ca Mahācundena āyasmata ca Anuruddhena
āyasmata ca Revatena āyasmata ca Ānandena aññehi ca abhiññātehi
abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū nave bhikkhū ovadanti
anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū dasapi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti,
appekacce therā bhikkhū vīsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce
therā bhikkhū tiṃsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā
bhikkhū cattārīsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti. Te ca navā bhikkhū
therehi bhikkhūhi ovadiyamānā anusāsiyamānā uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ
visesaṃ jānanti³.

145. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase
pavāraṇāya puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto abbhokāse
nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ
anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi
“Āraddhosmi bhikkhave imāya paṭipadāya, āraddhacittosmi bhikkhave
imāya paṭipadāya. Tasmātiha bhikkhave bhīyoso mattāya vīriyaṃ
ārabhatha appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa

1. Maññeyyūṃ (Ka)

2. Mahāmoggallānena (Ka)

3. Pajānanti (Syā, Kam), sañjānanti (Ka)

adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idhevāhaṃ Sāvattthiyaṃ komudim cātumāsiniṃ āgamaṣṣāmi¹ti. Assosum kho jānapadā bhikkhū “bhagavā kira tattheva Sāvattthiyaṃ komudim cātumāsiniṃ āgamaṣṣati¹ti. Te jānapadā bhikkhū Sāvattthim¹ osaranti Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Te ca kho therā bhikkhū bhiiyoso mattāya nave bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū dasapi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū vīsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū timsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū cattārīsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti. Te ca navā bhikkhū therehi bhikkhūhi ovadiyamānā anusāsiyamānā uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ viṣesaṃ jānanti.

146. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase komudiyā cātumāsiniyā puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇḥibhūtaṃ tuṇḥibhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi “apalāpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā, nippalāpāyaṃ bhikkhave parisā suddhā sāre² patiṭṭhitā. Tathārūpo ayam bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho. Tathārūpā ayam bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpā parisā āhuneyyā pāhuneyyā dikkhiṇeyyā añjalikaraṇīyā anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Tathārūpo ayam bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpā ayam bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpāya parisāya appaṃ dinnam bahu hoti, bahu dinnam bahutaram. Tathārūpo ayam bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpā ayam bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpā parisā dullabhā dassanāya lokassa. Tathārūpo ayam bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpā ayam bhikkhave parisā, yathārūpaṃ parisam alaṃ yojanagaṇanāni dassanāya gantum puṭosenāpi³.

147. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṃghe arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññāvimuttā, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim

1. Sāvattthiyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Suddhasāre patiṭṭhitā (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Puṭosenāpi, tathārūpo ayam bhikkhave bhikkhusaṃgho, tathārūpā ayam parisā (Sī, I, Ka)

bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino sakideva¹ imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe.

Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti -pa- catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ. Pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ. Pañcannaṃ balānaṃ. Sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ. Ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa bhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe mettābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Karuṇābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Muditābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Upekkhābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Asubhabhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. aniccasaññābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, evarūpāpi bhikkhave santi bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi bhikkhave bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe ānāpānassatibhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti, ānāpānassati bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Ānāpānassati bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulīkatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti. Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti. Satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti.

148. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca bhikkhave ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇāgato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā

ujum kāyaṃ pañidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova¹ passasati.

Dīghaṃ vā assasanto “dīghaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto “dīghaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti. Rassaṃ vā assasanto “rassaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto “rassaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti. “Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

“Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

“Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

“Aniccānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “aniccānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Virāgānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “virāgānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā.

1. Sato (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

149. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca bhikkhave ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulikatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto “dīghaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto “dīghaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti. Rassaṃ vā assasanto “rassaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto “rassaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti. “Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Kāye kāyānupassī bhikkhave tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Kāyesu kāyāññatarāhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ vadāmi—yadidaṃ assāsapassāsā. Tasmātiha bhikkhave kāye kāyānupassī tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. (1)

Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu “pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhave tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanāññatarāhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ vadāmi—yadidaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ sādhukaṃ manasikāraṃ, tasmātiha bhikkhave vedanāsu vedanānupassī tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. (2)

Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu “cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati,

“Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Citte cittānupassī bhikkhave tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa ānāpānassatiṃ vadāmi, tasmātiha bhikkhave citte cittānupassī tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. (3)

Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu “aniccānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “aniccānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Virāgānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “virāgānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Dhammesu dhammānupassī bhikkhave tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. So yaṃ taṃ abhijjhādomanassaṇaṃ pahānaṃ, taṃ paññāya disvā sādhuṃ aṃjjupekkhitā hoti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave dhammesu dhammānupassī tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. (4)

Evam̐ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave ānāpānassati evam̐ bahulikatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti.

150. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā kathaṃ bahulikatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Upaṭṭhitāssa tasmim̐ samaye sati hoti asammuṭṭhā¹. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (1)

So tathāsato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati² parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathāsato

1. Appammuṭṭhā (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Pavicarati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (2)

Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (3)

Āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (4)

Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati cittampi passambhati. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati cittampi passambhati, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (5)

Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, sadhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (6)

So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Yasmim̐ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (7)

151. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu -pa- citte -pa- dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loka abhiññhādomanassā, upaṭṭhitāssa tasmim̐ samaye sati hoti asammuṭṭhā. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (1)

So tathāsato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathāsato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (2)

Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (3)

Āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (4)

Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati cittampi passambhati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati cittampi passambhati, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, passaddhimbojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūrim̐ gacchati. (5)

Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samādhīsambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraḍḍho hoti, samādhīsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, samādhīsambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (6)

So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraḍḍho hoti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā evaṃ bahulīkatā satta sambojjhaṅge paripūrenti. (7)

152. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Pīṭisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Samādhīsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Ānāpānassatisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamam.

9. Kāyagatāsatisutta

153. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ

ayamantarākathā udapādi “acchariyam āvuso, abbhutam āvuso, yāvañcidam tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahata Sammāsambuddhena kāyagatāsati¹ bhāvitā bahulikātā mahapphalā vuttā mahānisaṃsā”ti. Ayañca hidam tesam bhikkhūnam antarākathā vippakatā hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “kāya nuttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antārākathā vippakatā”ti. Idha bhante amhākaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapapaṭikkantānam upaṭṭhānasālāyam sannisinnānam sannipatitānam ayamantarākathā udapādi “acchariyam āvuso, abbhutam āvuso, yāvañcidam tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahata Sammāsambuddhena kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikātā mahapphalā vuttā mahānisaṃsā”ti. Ayam kho no bhante antarākathā vippakatā, atha Bhagavā anuppattoti.

154. Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave kāyagatāsati katham bahulikātā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyam pañidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati. Dīgham vā assasanto “dīgham assasāmī”ti pajānāti, dīgham vā passasanto “dīgham passasāmī”ti pajānāti. Rassam vā assasanto “rassam assasāmī”ti pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto “rassam passasāmī”ti pajānāti. “Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Tassa evam appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā² sarasaṅkappā, te pahiyanti. Tesam pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti³ samādhiyati. Evam bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsati⁴ bhāveti. (1)

1. Kāyagatā sati (Syā, Kam, I)

2. Gehassitā (Ṭikā)

3. Ekodī hoti (Sī), ekodibhoti (Syā, Kam)

4. Kāyagatam satim (Syā, Kam, I)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gacchanto vā “gacchāmi”ti pajānāti, ṭhito vā “ṭhitomhī”ti pajānāti, nisinno vā “nisinnomhī”ti pajānāti, sayāno vā “sayānomhī”ti pajānāti, yathā yathā vā panassa kāyo paṇihito hoti, tathā tathā naṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā, te pahīyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhiyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhaveti. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṃghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā, te pahīyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhiyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhaveti. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantāṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati “atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco, maṃsaṃ nhāru¹ aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ vakkāṃ, hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihakāṃ papphāsāṃ, antāṃ antaguṇāṃ udariyaṃ karīsāṃ, pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo, assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ubhatomukhā putoli² pūrā nānāvihitassa dhañṇassa. Seyyathidaṃ, sālīnaṃ vīhīnaṃ muggānaṃ māsānaṃ tilānaṃ taṇḍulānaṃ. Tameṇaṃ cakkhumā puriso muñcitvā paccavekkheyya “ime sālī ime vīhī ime muggā ime māsā ime tilā ime taṇḍulā”ti. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantāṃ

1. Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Mūhoḷī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim̐ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco, maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ vakkam̐, hadayaṃ yakanam̐ kilomakam̐ pihakam̐ papphāsam̐, antam̐ antaḡuṇam̐ udariyam̐ karīsam̐, pittaṃ semham̐ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo, assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan”ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā te pahīyanti. Tesam̐ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (4)

Puna caparam̐ bhikkhave bhikkhu imameva kāyam̐ yathāṭṭhitam̐ yathāpaṇihitam̐ dhātuso paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim̐ kāye pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dakkho goghātako vā voghātakantevāsī vā gāvim̐ vadhivā cātumahāpathe¹ bilaso vibhajitvā² nisinno assa. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imameva kāyam̐ yathāṭṭhitam̐ yathāpaṇihitam̐ dhātuso paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim̐ kāye pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātū”ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā, te pahīyanti. Tesam̐ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (5)

Puna caparam̐ bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīram̐ sivathikāya³ chaḍḍitam̐ ekāhamatam̐ vā dvīhamatam̐ vā tīhamatam̐ vā uddhumātakam̐ vinīlakam̐ vipubbakajātam̐. So imameva kāyam̐ upasaṃharati “ayampi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī evaṃanatīto”ti⁴. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā, te pahīyanti. Tesam̐ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (6)

1. Cātumahāpathe (Sī, Syā, Kam̐, I)

3. Sīvathikāya (Sī, Syā, Kam̐, I)

2. Paṭivibhajitvā (Sī, Syā, Kam̐, I)

4. Etam̐ anatītoti (Sī)

Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīram sivathikāya chaḍḍitam kākehi vā khajjamānam kulalehi vā khajjamānam gijjhehi vā khajjamānam kaṅkehi vā khajjamānam sunakhehi vā khajjamānam byaggehi vā khajjamānam dīpihi vā khajjamānam siṅgālehi vā¹ khajjamānam vividhehi vā pāṇakajātehi khajjamānam. So imameva kāyam upasamharati “ayampi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī evaṃanatīto”ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (7)

Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīram sivathikāya chaḍḍitam aṭṭhikasaṅkhalikam samaṃsalohitam nhārusambandham -pa- aṭṭhikasaṅkhalikam nimmaṃsalohitamakkhitam nhārusambandham -pa- aṭṭhikasaṅkhalikam apagatamaṃsalohitam nhārusambandham -pa- aṭṭhikāni apagatasambandhāni² disāvidisāvikkhittāni³, aññena hatthaṭṭhikam aññena pādaṭṭhikam aññena gopphakaṭṭhikam⁴ aññena jaṅghaṭṭhikam aññena ūruṭṭhikam aññena kaṭṭhikam⁵ aññena phāsukaṭṭhikam aññena piṭṭhiṭṭhikam aññena khandhaṭṭhikam aññena gīvatṭhikam aññena hanukaṭṭhikam aññena dantaṭṭhikam aññena sīsakaṭṭhikam⁵. So imameva kāyam upasamharati “ayampi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī evaṃanatīto”ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (8-11)

Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīram sivathikāya chaḍḍitam aṭṭhikāni setāni saṅkhavaṇṇapaṭibhāgāni⁶ -pa- aṭṭhikāni puñjakitāni terovassikāni -pa- aṭṭhikāni pūṭini cuṇṇakajātāni. So imameva kāyam upasamharati “ayampi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī evaṃanatīto”ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (12-14)

155. Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyam vivekajena pītisukhena abhi-

1. Gijjhehi vā khajjamānam suvānehi vā khajjamānam sigālehi vā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Apagatanahārusambandhāni (Syā, Kam)

3. Disāvidisāsu vikkhittāni (Sī, I)

4. Aññena gopphakaṭṭhikanti idam Sī-Syā-Kam-I-potthakesu natthi.

5-5. Aññena kaṭṭhikam aññena piṭṭhikaṭṭhikam aññena sīsakaṭṭhikam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

6. Saṅkhavaṇṇūpanibhāni (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

sandetī parisandetī paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dakkho nhāpako¹ vā nhāpakantevāsī vā kamsathāle nhānīyacuṇṇāni² ākiritvā udakena parippasakam parippasakam sanneyya, sāyam nhānīyapiṇḍi³ snehānugatā snehaparetā santarabāhirā phuṭā snehena, na ca pagghariṇī. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imameva kāyam vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandetī parisandheti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (15)

Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā -pa-dutiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyam samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandetī parisandetī paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udakarahado gambhīro ubbhidodako⁴, tassa nevassa puratthimāya disāya udakassa āyamukham, na pacchimāya disāya udakassa āyamukham, na uttarāya disāya udakassa āyamukham, na dakkhiṇāya disāya udakassa āyamukham, devo ca na kālena kālam sammā dhāram anuppaveccheyya. Atha kho tamhāva udakarahadā sītā vāridhārā ubbhijjivā tameva udakarahadam sītena vārinā abhisandeyya parisandeyya paripūreyya parippareyya, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato udakarahadassa sītena vārinā apphutaṃ assa. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imameva kāyam samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandetī parisandetī paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti. (16)

Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyam nippītikena sukhena abhisandetī parisandetī paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppalinīyam vā padumīnyam vā puṇḍarīkīnyam vā appekaccāni uppālāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni

1. Nahāpako (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Nahānīyacuṇṇāni (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Sāssa nahānīyapiṇḍi (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Ubbhitodako (Syā, Kam, Ka)

vā udake jātāni udake saṁvaḍḍhāni udakānuggatāni antonimuggaposīni, tāni yāva caggā yāva ca mūlā sītena vārinā abhisannāni parisannāni¹ paripūrāni paripphuṭāni, nāssa² kiñci sabbāvataṁ uppalānaṁ vā padumānaṁ vā puṇḍarīkānaṁ vā sītena vārinā apphuṭaṁ assa. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imameva kāyaṁ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphuṭaṁ hoti. Tassa evaṁ appamattassa -pa-. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṁ bhāveti. (17)

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā -pa- catuttham jhānaṁ upasampajja viharati, so imameva kāyaṁ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharivā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphuṭaṁ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso odātena vatthena sasīsaṁ pārupitvā nisinno assa, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa odātena vatthena apphuṭaṁ assa. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imameva kāyaṁ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharivā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphuṭaṁ hoti. Tassa evaṁ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā te pahīyanti, tesam pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṁ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṁ bhāveti. (18)

156. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, antogadhāvāssa³ kusalā dhammā ye keci vijjābhāgiyā. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yassa kassaci mahāsamuddo cetasā phuṭo, antogadhāvāssa kunnadiyo yā kāci samuddaṅgamā. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, antogadhāvāssa kusalā dhammā ye keci vijjābhāgiyā.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṁ, labhati tassa māro āramaṇaṁ⁴.

1. Abhisandāni parisandāni (Ka)

3. Antogadhā tassa (Sī, I)

2. Na nesaṁ (?)

4. Āramaṇaṁ (?)

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso garukaṃ silāguḷaṃ allamattikāpuñje pakkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu taṃ garukaṃ silāguḷaṃ allamattikāpuñje labhetha otāranti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṃ, labhati tassa māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sukkaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ¹, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya “aggim abhinibbattessāmi tejo pātukarissāmi”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso amuṃ sukkaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento² aggim abhinibbatteyya tejo pātukareyyāti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṃ, labhati tassa māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udakamaṇiko ritto tuccho ādhāre ṭhapito, atha puriso āgaccheyya udakabhāraṃ ādāya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso labhetha udakassa nikkhepananti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṃ, labhati tassa māro ārammaṇaṃ.

157. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso lahukaṃ suttaguḷaṃ sabbasāramaye aggalaḥhalake pakkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso taṃ lahukaṃ suttaguḷaṃ sabbasāramaye aggalaḥhalake labhetha otāranti. No hetam bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave allam kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ³, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya “aggim abhinibbattessāmi tejo pātukarissāmi”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso amuṃ allam kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento aggim abhinibbatteyya tejo pātukareyyāti. No hetam bhante. Evameva kho

1. Koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhitaṃ (Ka)

2. Abhimanthento (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

3. Sasnehaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhitaṃ (Ka)

bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udakamaṇiko pūro udakassa samatittiko kākapeyyo ādhāre ṭhapito, atha puriso āgaccheyya udakabhāraṃ ādāya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso labhetha udakassa nikkhepananti. No hetāṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ.

158. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatveva sakkhibhabbatāṃ pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave udakamaṇiko pūro udakassa samatittiko kākapeyyo ādhāre ṭhapito, tamenāṃ balavā puriso yato yato āviñcheyya, āgaccheyya udakanti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatveva sakkhibhabbatāṃ pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave same bhūmibhāge caturassā pokkharaṇī¹ assa āḷibandhā pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākapeyyā, tamenāṃ balavā puriso yato yato āḷiṃ muñceyya, āgaccheyya udakanti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatveva sakkhibhabbatāṃ pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave subhūmiyaṃ catumahāpathe ājaññaratho yutto assa ṭhito odhastapatodo², tamenāṃ dakkho yoggācariyo assadammasārathi abhiruhitvā vāmena hatthena rasmiyo gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena patodaṃ gahetvā yenicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ

1. Pokkhariṇī (Sī)

2. Odhastapatodo (Ka), ubhantarapaṭodo (Syā, Kam)

ava + dham̐su + ta = odhastā-iti padavibhāgo.

sāreyyāpi paccāsāreyyāpi. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇiyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatveva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane.

159. Kāyagatāya bhikkhave satiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya dasānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā—aratiratisaho hoti, na ca taṃ arati sahati, uppanam aratiṃ abhibhuyya viharati. (1)

Bhayabheravasaho hoti, na ca taṃ bhayabheravam sahati, uppanam bhayabheravam abhibhuyya viharati. (2)

Khamo hoti sītassa uṇhāssa jighacchāya pipāsāya daṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam uppanānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam adhivāsakajātiko hoti. (3)

Catunnam jhānānam ābhicetasikānam diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānam nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. (4)

So anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvam -pa- yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasam vatteti. (5)

Dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca -pa-. (6)

Parasattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgam vā cittaṃ sarāgam cittanti pajānāti, vītarāgam vā cittaṃ -pa- sadosam vā cittaṃ. Vītadosam vā cittaṃ. Samoham vā cittaṃ. Vītamoham vā cittaṃ. Saṃkhittam vā cittaṃ. Vikkhittam vā cittaṃ. Mahaggatam vā cittaṃ. Amahaggatam vā cittaṃ. Sa-uttaram vā cittaṃ. Anuttaram vā cittaṃ. Samāhitam vā cittaṃ. Asamāhitam vā cittaṃ. Vimuttam vā cittaṃ. Avimuttam vā cittaṃ avimuttam cittanti pajānāti. (7)

So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Seyyathidam, ekampi jātim dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. (8)

Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. (9)

Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. (10)

Kāyagatāya bhikkhave satiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya ime dasānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Kāyagatāsatisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Saṅkhārūpapattisutta

160. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “saṅkhārūpapattim¹ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

161. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ² sahabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā³ ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ

1. Saṅkhārūpapattim (Syā, Kam), saṅkhārūppattim (Sī, I)

2. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ vā (Syā, Kam, I)

3. Vihāro (Sī, I)

bahulīkatā tatrūpapattiyā¹ saṁvattanti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave maggo ayaṁ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṁvattati.

162. Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa evaṁ hoti “aho vatāhaṁ kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṁ -pa- gahapatimahāsālānaṁ² saḥabyataṁ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṁ cittaṁ dahati, taṁ cittaṁ adhiṭṭhāti, taṁ cittaṁ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṁ bhāvitā evaṁ bahulīkatā tatrūpapattiyā saṁvattanti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave maggo ayaṁ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṁvattati.

163. Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “cātumahārājikā³ devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṁ hoti “aho vatāhaṁ kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā cātumahārājikānaṁ devānaṁ saḥabyataṁ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṁ cittaṁ dahati, taṁ cittaṁ adhiṭṭhāti, taṁ cittaṁ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṁ bhāvitā evaṁ bahulīkatā tatrūpapattiyā saṁvattanti. Ayaṁ bhikkhave maggo ayaṁ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṁvattati.

164. Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “Tāvatisā devā -pa- Yāmā devā. Tusitā devā. Nimmānaratī devā. Paranimmitavasavattī devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṁ hoti “aho vatāhaṁ kāyassa bhedaṁ paraṁ maraṇā paranimmitavasavattīnaṁ devānaṁ saḥabyataṁ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṁ cittaṁ dahati, taṁ cittaṁ adhiṭṭhāti, taṁ cittaṁ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca

1. Tatrūpapattiyā (Syā, Kam), tatrūpapattiyā (Sī, I)

2. Brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṁ vā gahapatimahāsālānaṁ vā (Syā, Kam, I)

3. Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulīkatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

165. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutāṃ hoti “sahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhabahulo”ti. Sahasso bhikkhave brahmā sahasasilokadhātum¹ pharivā adhimuccivā² viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cakkhumā puriso ekaṃ āmaṇḍaṃ hatthe karivā paccavekkheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave sahasso brahmā sahasasilokadhātum pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sahasassa brahmuno sahabyatāṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittāṃ dahati, taṃ cittāṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittāṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulīkatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

166. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutāṃ hoti “dvisahasso brahmā -pa- Tisahasso brahmā. Catusahasso brahmā. Pañcasahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhabahulo”ti. Pañcasahasso bhikkhave brahmā pañcasahasilokadhātum pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cakkhumā puriso pañca āmaṇḍāni hatthe karivā paccavekkheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave pañcasahasso brahmā pañcasahasilokadhātum pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pañcasahassassa brahmuno sahabyatāṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittāṃ dahati, taṃ cittāṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittāṃ bhāveti.

1. Sahassim lokadhātum (Sī)

2. Adhimuñcivā (Ka)

Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

167. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “dasasahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhabahulo”ti. Dasasahasso bhikkhave brahmā dasasahassilokadhātum pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave maṇi veḷuriyo Subho jātimā aṭṭhamso superikammakato paṇḍukambale nikkhitto bhāsate ca tapate ca¹ virocati ca. Evameva kho bhikkhave dasasahasso brahmā dasasahassilokadhātum pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā dasasahassassa brahmuno saḥabyatam upapajjeyyan”ti. So tam cittam dahati, tam cittam adhiṭṭhāti, Tam cittam bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

168. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “satasahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhabahulo”ti. Satasahasso bhikkhave brahmā satasahassilokadhātum pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nikkham² jambonadam dakkhakammāraputta-ukkāmukhasukusalasampahaṭṭham paṇḍukambale nikkhitam bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca. Evameva kho bhikkhave satasahasso brahmā satasahassilokadhātum pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā satasahassassa brahmuno saḥabyatam

1. Bhāsati ca tapati ca (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Nekkham (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

169. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “Ābhā devā -pa- Parittābhā devā. Appamāṇābhā devā. Ābhassarā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā ābhassarānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, Taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

170. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “parittasubhā devā -pa- Appamāṇasubhā devā. Subhakiṇhā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā subhakiṇhā nam devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

171. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “vehapphalā devā -pa- Avihā devā. Atappā devā. Sudassā devā. Sudassī devā. Akaniṭṭhā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca

vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

172. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “ākāsānañcāyatanūpagā devā dīghāyukā ciraṭṭhitikā sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Ākāsānañcāyatanūpagānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjeyyan”ti. So tam cittam dahati, tam cittam adhiṭṭhāti, tam cittam bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

173. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “viññāṇaṇcāyatanūpagā devā dīghāyukā ciraṭṭhitikā sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Viññāṇaṇcāyatanūpagānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjeyyan”ti. So tam cittam dahati, tam cittam adhiṭṭhāti, tam cittam bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

174. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti “akiñcaññāyatanūpagā devā -pa- Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagā devā dīghāyukā ciraṭṭhitikā sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjeyyan”ti. So tam cittam dahati, tam cittam adhiṭṭhāti, tam cittam bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca vihārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

175. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa evaṃ

hoti “aho vatāhaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyan”ti. So āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu na katthaci upapajjatī¹.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Saṅkhārupapattisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

Anupadavaggo niṭṭhito dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Anupādasodhanaporisadhammo,
Sevitabbabahudhātuvibhatti.
Buddhassa kittināma Cattārīsena,
Ānāpāno Kāyagato Upapatti².

1. Na katthaci upapajjati, na kuhiñci upapajjatīti (Sī, I), na katthaci upapajjati, na kuhiñci upasampajja viharatīti. (Ka)

2. Ito paraṃ Syā-Kaṃ-Ka-potthakesu evampi dissati—
Candake vimale parisuddhe,
Puṇṇasammodinirodha-attano.
Dandhā bahujanasevitaṃ dhammavaraṃ,
Yaṃ anupadaṃ vaggavaraṃ dutiyāti.

3. Suññatavagga

1. Cūlasuññatasutta

176. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “ekamidaṃ bhante samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Nagarakaṃ nāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo, tattha me bhante Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘suññatāvihārenāhaṃ Ānanda etarahi bahulam viharāmi’¹ti, kacci metaṃ bhante sussutaṃ suggahitaṃ sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritan”²ti. Taggha te etaṃ Ānanda sussutaṃ suggahitaṃ sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritan pubbepāhaṃ¹ Ānanda etarahipi² suññatāvihārena bahulam viharāmi. Seyyathāpi Ānanda ayaṃ Migāramātupāsādo suñño hatthigavassavaḷavena, suñño jātarūparajatena, suñño itthipurisasannipātena. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭicca ekattaṃ. Evameva kho Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā gāmasaṅghaṃ amanasikarivā manussasaṅghaṃ araṅghasaṅghaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa araṅghasaṅghāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā gāmasaṅghaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā manussasaṅghaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ araṅghasaṅghaṃ paṭicca ekattan”²ti. So “suññamidaṃ saṅghagataṃ gāmasaṅghāya”¹ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saṅghagataṃ manussasaṅghāya”²ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ araṅghasaṅghaṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”²ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

177. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā manussasaṅghaṃ amanasikarivā araṅghasaṅghaṃ pathavīsaṅghaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa

1. Pubbecāhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Etarahi ca (sabbattha)

pathavīsaññāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Seyyathāpi Ānanda āsabhacammaṃ saṅkusatena suvihataṃ vigatavalikam. Evameva kho Ānanda bhikkhu yaṃ imissā pathaviyā ukkūlavikkūlaṃ nadīviduggaṃ khāṇukaṇṭakaṭṭhānaṃ pabbatavisamaṃ, taṃ sabbam¹ amanasikarivā pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa pathavīsaññāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā manussasaññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā araññasaññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca ekattan”ti. So “suññaṃ idaṃ saññāgataṃ manussasaññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññaṃ idaṃ saññāgataṃ araññāsaññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthī”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavanti.

178. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā araññasaññaṃ amanasikarivā pathavīsaññaṃ ākāsaññācāyatanaññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa ākāsaññācāyatanaññāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā araññasaññaṃ paṭicca, tedha santi. Ye assu darathā pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ ākāsaññācāyatanaññaṃ paṭicca ekattan”ti. So “suññaṃ idaṃ saññāgataṃ araññāsaññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññaṃ idaṃ saññāgataṃ pathavīsaññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ ākāsaññācāyatanaññaṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthī”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

179. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā pathavīsaññaṃ amanasikarivā ākāsaññācāyatanaññaṃ viññāṇaññācāyatanaññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa viññāṇaññācāyatanaññāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā

1. Sabbam (Ka)

pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā ākāsānañcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca ekattan”ti. So “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ pathavīsaññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ ākāsānañcāyatanaśāññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

180. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā ākāsānañcāyatanaśāññaṃ amanasikarivā viññāṇañcāyatanaśāññaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññāyā cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā ākāsānañcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā viññāṇañcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ ākiñcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca ekattan”ti. So “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ ākāsānañcāyatanaśāññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ viññāṇañcāyatanaśāññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tatta avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

181. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā viññāṇañcāyatanaśāññaṃ amanasikarivā ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññaṃ nevaśāññānāśāññāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa nevaśāññānāśāññāyatanaśāññāyā cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā viññāṇañcāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ nevaśāññānāśāññāyatanaśāññaṃ paṭicca ekattan”ti. So “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ viññāṇañcāyatanaśāññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ

asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ paṭicca ekattanti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññāṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

182. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāṃ amanasikarivā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ animittaṃ cetosamādhiṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa animitte cetosamādhiṃhi cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathā mattā, yadidaṃ imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayā”ti. So “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāyā”ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāyā”ti pajānāti. Atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayāti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tattha na hoti, tena taṃ suññāṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthi”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

183. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāṃ amanasikarivā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ animittaṃ cetosamādhiṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ, tassa animitte cetosamādhiṃhi cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti “ayampi kho animitto cetosamādhi abhisankhato abhisāñcetayito, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ, tadaniccaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti pajānāti, tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”Iti nāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. So evaṃ pajānāti “ye assu darathā kāmāsavaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā bhavāsavaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Ye assu darathā avijjāsavaṃ paṭicca, tedha na santi. Atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā, yadidaṃ imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca

saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayā”ti. So “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ kāmāsavenā”ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ bhavāsavenā”ti pajānāti, “suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ avijjāsavenā”ti pajānāti, atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ, yadidaṃ imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayāti. Iti yaṃ hi kho tathā na hoti, tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati. Yaṃ pana tathā avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti, taṃ “santamidaṃ atthī”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā Ānanda yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā paramānuttarā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

184. Yepi¹ hi keci Ānanda atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharimsu, sabbe te imaṃyeva parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharimsu. Yepi¹ hi keci Ānanda anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharissanti, sabbe te imaṃyeva parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharissanti. Yepi¹ hi keci Ānanda etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharanti, sabbe te imaṃyeva parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharanti. Tasmātiha Ānanda parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharissāmāti² evaṃ hi vo³ Ānanda sikkhitabbanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Cūḷasuññatasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamāṃ.

2. Mahāsuññatasutta

185. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Kapilavattuṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikanto yena Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāro tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Tena kho pana samayena

1. Ye (Sī, I)

2. Viharissāmīti (I, Ka)

3. Te (Ka)

Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāre sambahulāni senāsanāni paññattāni honti. Addasā kho Bhagavā Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāre sambahulāni senāsanāni paññattāni, disvāna Bhagavato etadahosi “sambahulāni kho Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāre senāsanāni paññattāni, sambahulā nu kho idha bhikkhū viharantī”ti.

186. Tena kho pana समयena āyasmā Ānando sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim Ghaṭṭāya Sakkassa vihāre cīvarakammaṃ karoti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Ghaṭṭāya Sakkassa vihāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “sambahulāni kho Ānanda Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāre senāsanāni paññattāni, sambahulā nu kho ettha bhikkhū viharantī”ti. Sambahulāni bhante Kāḷākhemakassa Sakkassa vihāre senāsanāni paññattāni, sambahulā bhikkhū ettha viharanti, cīvarakārasamayo no bhante vattatīti.

Na kho Ānanda bhikkhu sobhati saṅgaṇikārāmo saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārāmataṃ anuyutto gaṇārāmo gaṇarato gaṇasammudito. So vatānanda bhikkhu saṅgaṇikārāmo saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārāmataṃ anuyutto gaṇārāmo gaṇarato gaṇasammudito, yaṃ taṃ nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhisukhaṃ¹, tassa sukhasa nikāmalābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti netam ṭhānam vijjati. Yo ca kho so Ānanda bhikkhu eko gaṇasmā vūpakaṭṭho viharati, tassetam bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham. Yaṃ taṃ nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhisukhaṃ, tassa sukhasa nikāmalābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

So vatānanda bhikkhu saṅgaṇikārāmo saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārāmataṃ anuyutto gaṇārāmo gaṇarato gaṇasammudito sāmāyikaṃ vā kantaṃ cetovimuttiṃ upasampajja viharissati, asāmāyikaṃ vā akuppanti netam ṭhānam vijjati. Yo ca kho so Ānanda bhikkhu eko gaṇasmā

1. Sambodhasukhaṃ (Sī, I), sambodhasukhaṃ cित्तेकaggatāsukhaṃ (Ka) upari Araṇavibhaṅgasutte pana sambodhisukhantveva dissati.

vūpakaṭṭho viharati, tassetam bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham sāmāyikam vā kantam cetovimuttim upasampajja viharissati, asāmāyikam vā akuppanti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

Nāham Ānanda ekam rūpampi¹ samanupassāmi, yattha rattassa yathābhiratassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā.

187. Ayam kho panānanda vihāro Tathāgatena abhisambuddho, yadidaṃ sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā ajjhataṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharitūṃ.² Tatra ce Ānanda Tathāgataṃ iminā vihārena viharantaṃ bhavanti³ upasaṅkamtāro bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo rājāno rājamahāmattā titthiyā titthiyasāvakā. Tatrānanda Tathāgato vivekaninneneva cittaena vivekaṇeṇa vivekapabbhārena vūpakaṭṭhena nekkhammābhiratena byantībhūtena sabbaso āsavaṭṭhānīyehi dhammehi aññadatthu uyyojanikapāṭisaṃyuttaṃyeva kathaṃ kattā hoti. Tasmātiḥānanda bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya “ajjhataṃ suññataṃ upasampajja vihareyyan”ti, tenānanda bhikkhunā ajjhattameva cittaṃ saṅghapetabbaṃ sannisādetabbaṃ ekodi kātappaṃ samādahātappaṃ.

188. Kathaṅcānanda bhikkhu ajjhattameva cittaṃ saṅghapeti sannisādeti ekodim karoti⁴ samādahati. Idhānanda bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi -pa- paṭhanaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho Ānanda bhikkhu ajjhattameva cittaṃ saṅghapeti sannisādeti ekodim karoti samādahati. So ajjhataṃ suññataṃ manasi karoti, tassa ajjhataṃ suññataṃ manasikaroto suññatāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “ajjhataṃ suññataṃ kho me manasikaroto ajjhataṃ suññatāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. So bahiddhā suññataṃ manasi karoti -pa-. So ajjhatabhiddhā suññataṃ manasi

1. Ekarūpampi (Sī)

2. Vihataṃ (Ka-Sī), viharati (Syā, Kam, Ka)

3. Bhagavantaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, Ka)

4. Ekodikaroti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

karoti -pa-. So āneñjaṃ manasi karoti, tassa āneñjaṃ manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “āneñjaṃ kho me manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccatī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

Tenānanda bhikkhunā tasmim̐ yeva purimasmim̐ samādhinimitte ajjhattameva cittaṃ saṅghapetabbaṃ sannisādetabbaṃ ekodi kātabbaṃ samādahātabbaṃ. So ajjhattaṃ suññataṃ manasi karoti, tassa ajjhattaṃ suññataṃ manasikaroto ajjhattaṃ suññatāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “ajjhattaṃ suññataṃ kho me manasikaroto ajjhattaṃ suññatāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccatī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. So bahiddhā suññataṃ manasi karoti -pa-. So ajjhatabhiddhā suññataṃ manasi karoti -pa-. So āneñjaṃ manasi karoti, tassa āneñjaṃ manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “āneñjaṃ kho me manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccatī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

189. Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato caṅkamāya cittaṃ namati, so caṅkamati “evaṃ maṃ caṅkamantaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissantī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato ṭhānāya cittaṃ namati, so tiṭṭhati “evaṃ maṃ ṭhitaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissantī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato nisajjāya cittaṃ namati, so nisīdati “evaṃ maṃ nisinnaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissantī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato sayanāya cittaṃ namati, so sayati “evaṃ maṃ sayantaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissantī”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato kathāya¹ cittaṃ namati “so yāyaṃ kathā hīnā gammā pothujjanikā anariyā anattasamhitā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati. Seyyathidaṃ, rājakathā corakathā mahāmattakathā senākathā bhayakathā yuddhakathā annakathā pānakathā vatthakathā sayanakathā mālākathā gandhakathā ñātikathā yānakathā gāmakathā nigamakathā nagarakathā janapadakathā itthikathā surākathā visikhākathā kumbhaṭṭhānakathā pubbapetakathā nānattakathā lokakkhāyikā samuddakkhāyikā itibhavābhavakathā iti vā. Iti evarūpim katham na kathessāmī”ti, itiha tatttha sampajāno hoti. Yā ca kho ayaṃ Ānanda kathā abhisallekhikā cetovinīvaraṇasappāyā² ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati. Seyyathidaṃ, appicchākathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asaṃsaggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā, iti evarūpim katham kathessāmīti, itiha tatttha sampajāno hoti.

Tassa ce Ānanda bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato vitakkāya cittaṃ namati “so ye te vitakkā hīnā gammā pothujjanikā anariyā anattasamhitā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattanti. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmavitakko byāpādavitakko vihiṃsāvitakko. Iti evarūpe vitakke³ na vitakkessāmī”ti, itiha tatttha sampajāno hoti. Ye ca kho ime Ānanda vitakkā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya. Seyyathidaṃ, nekkhammavitakko abyāpādavitakko avihimsāvitakko. Iti evarūpe vitakke⁴ vitakkessāmīti, itiha tatttha sampajāno hoti.

190. Pañca kho ime Ānanda kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca, cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā.

1. Bhassāya (Sī), bhāsāya (Syā, Kam, I)

2. Cetovicāraṇasappāyā (Sī, Syā, Kam), cetovivaraṇasappāyā (I)

3. Evarūpena vitakkena (Sī, Syā, Kam, Ka)

4. Evarūpena vitakkena (Ka)

sotaviññeyyā saddā. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā.
 Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā
 rajanīyā. Ime kho Ānanda pañca kāmaguṇā. Yattha bhikkhunā abhikkhaṇaṃ
 sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ “atthi nu kho imesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu
 aññatarasmiṃ vā aññatarasmiṃ vā āyatane uppajjati cetaso samudācāro”ti.
 Sace Ānanda bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ pajānāti “atthi kho me imesu
 pañcasu kāmaguṇesu aññatarasmiṃ vā aññatarasmiṃ vā āyatane uppajjati
 cetaso samudācāro”ti. Evaṃ santametam¹ Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti
 “yo kho imesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu chandarāgo, so me nappahīno”ti, itiha
 tattha sampajāno hoti. Sace panānanda bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ
 pajānāti “natthi kho me imesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu aññatarasmiṃ vā
 aññatarasmiṃ vā āyatane uppajjati cetaso samudācāro”ti. Evaṃ santametam
 Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “yo kho imesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu
 chandarāgo, so me pahīno”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

191. Pañca kho ime Ānanda upādānakkhandhā, yattha bhikkhunā
 udayabbayānupassinā vihātabbaṃ “iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti
 rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā. Iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti
 viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Tassa imesu pañcasu
 upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo pañcasu
 upādānakkhandhesu asmimāno, so pahīyati. Evaṃ santametam Ānanda
 bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti “yo kho imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu
 asmimāno, so me pahīno”ti, itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Ime kho te Ānanda
 dhammā ekantakusalā kusalāyātikā² ariyā lokuttarā anavakkantā pāpimatā.
 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda, kaṃ atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno arahati sāvako
 sathāraṃ anubandhituṃ api paṇujjamānoti³. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante
 dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā

1. Evaṃ santam (Tṭha)

2. Dhammā ekantakusalāyātikā (sabbattha) Aṭṭhakathāṭikā oloketabbā.

3. Api paṇujjamānopīti (Ka-Sī), api payujjamānoti (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Bhagavaṃpaṭisaṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu, etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

192. Na kho Ānanda arahati sāvako satthāraṃ anubandhitum, yadidaṃ Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ tassa hetu¹. Taṃ kissa hetu, dīgharattassa² hi te Ānanda dhammā sutā dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Yā ca kho ayaṃ Ānanda kathā abhisallekkhikā cetovinīvaraṇasappāyā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Seyyathidaṃ, appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asaṃsaggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā. Evarūpiyā kho Ānanda kathāya hetu arahati sāvako satthāraṃ anubandhitum api paṇujjamāno.

Evam sante kho Ānanda ācariyūpaddavo hoti. Evam sante antevāsūpaddavo hoti, evam sante brahmacārūpaddavo hoti.

193. Kathaṅcānanda ācariyūpaddavo hoti, idhānanda ekacco satthā vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti³ brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca mucchaṃ nikāmayati⁴, gedhaṃ āpajjati, āvattati bāhullāya. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda upaddavo⁵ ācariyo ācariyūpaddavena avadhimsu naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃkilesikā ponobbhavikā⁶ sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaṇiyā. Evam kho Ānanda ācariyūpaddavo hoti.

194. Kathaṅcānanda antevāsūpaddavo hoti, tasseva kho panānanda satthu sāvako tassa satthu vivekamanubrūhayamāno vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ

1. Veyyākaraṇassa hetu (Ka)

2. Dīgharattaṃ + assāti padacchedo.

3. Anvāvaṭṭanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Mucchati kāmayati (Sī, I) Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana na tathā dissati.

5. Upadduto (Sī, I)

6. Ponobbhavikā (Sī, I)

bhajati araññaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca mucchaṃ nikāmayati, gedhaṃ āpajjati, āvattati bāhullāya. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda upaddavo antevāsī antevāsūpaddavena avadhimsu naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃkilesikā ponobbhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda antevāsūpaddavo hoti.

195. Kathaṅcānanda brahmacārūpaddavo hoti, idhānanda Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araññaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca na mucchaṃ nikāmayati, na gedhaṃ āpajjati, na āvattati bāhullāya. Tasseva kho panānanda satthu sāvako tassa satthu vivekamanubrūhayamāno vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araññaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca mucchaṃ nikāmayati, gedhaṃ āpajjati, āvattati bāhullāya. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda upaddavo brahmacārī brahmacārūpaddavena avadhimsu naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃkilesikā ponobbhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda brahmacārūpaddavo hoti.

Tatrānanda yo cevāyaṃ ācariyūpaddavo yo ca antevāsūpaddavo, ayaṃ tehi brahmacārūpaddavo dukkhavipākataro ceva kaṭukavipākataro ca. Api ca vinipātāya saṃvattati.

196. Tasmātiha maṃ Ānanda mittavatāya samudācaratha mā sapattavatāya, taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Kathañcānanda satthāraṃ sāvakaṃ sapattavatāya samudācaranti no mittavatāya. Idhānanda satthā sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa sāvakaṃ na sussūsanti, na sotam odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpentī, vokkamma ca satthusāsanaṃ vattanti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda satthāraṃ sāvakaṃ sapattavatāya samudācaranti no mittavatāya.

Kathañcānanda satthāraṃ sāvakaṃ mittavatāya samudācaranti no sapattavatāya. Idhānanda satthā sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya”Idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa sāvakaṃ sussūsanti, sotam odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpentī, na ca vokkama satthusāsanaṃ vattanti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda satthāraṃ sāvakaṃ mittavatāya samudācaranti no sapattavatāya.

Tasmātiha maṃ Ānanda mittavatāya samudācaratha mā sapattavatāya, taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Na vo ahaṃ Ānanda tathā parakkamissāmi, yathā kumbhakāro āmake āmakamatte. Niggayha niggayhāhaṃ Ānanda vakkhāmi, pavayha pavayha Ānanda vakkhāmi¹, yo sāro so ṭhassatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Mahāsuññatasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Acchariya-abbhutasutta

197. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “acchariyaṃ āvuso, abbhutaṃ āvuso Tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvata. Yatra hi nāma

1. Pavayha pavayha (Sī, I), paggayha paggayha Ānanda vakkhāmi (Ka)

Tathāgato atīte Buddhe parinibbute chinnapapañce chinnavaṭṭume pariyādinnavaṭṭe sabbadukkhavītivatte jānissati¹. ‘Evaṃjaccā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃnāmā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃgottā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃsīlā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃdhammā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃpaññā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃvihārī te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃvimuttā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipī’ti’. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando te bhikkhū etadavoca “acchariyā ceva āvuso Tathāgatā acchariyadhammasamannāgatā ca, abbhutā ceva āvuso Tathāgatā abbhutadhammasamannāgatā cā”ti. Ayañca hidaṃ tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ antarākathā vippakatā hoti.

198. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenupaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “kāya nuttha bhikkhave etarahi kāthāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti. Idha bhante amhākaṃ pacchā bhantaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “acchariyaṃ āvuso, abbhutaṃ āvuso Tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvātā, yatra hi nāma Tathāgato atīte Buddhe parinibbute chinnapapañce chinnavaṭṭume pariyādinnavaṭṭe sabbadukkhavītivatte jānissati ‘evaṃjaccā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃnāmā. Evaṃgottā. Evaṃsīlā. Evaṃdhammā. Evaṃpaññā. Evaṃvihārī. Evaṃvimuttā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipī’ti’. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Ānando amhe etadavoca “acchariyā ceva āvuso Tathāgatā acchariyadhammasamannāgatā ca, abbhutā ceva āvuso Tathāgatā abbhutadhammasamannāgatā cā”ti. Ayaṃ kho no bhante antarākathā vippakatā, atha Bhagavā anuppattoti.

199. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “tasmātiha taṃ Ānanda bhiiyoso mattāya paṭibhantu Tathāgatassa acchariyā abbhutadhammā”ti².

1. Anussarissati jānissati (Ka)

2. Abbhutā dhammāti (?)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “sato sampajāno Ānanda bodhisatto Tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapajji”ti. Yampi bhante sato sampajāno bodhisatto Tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapajji, idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (1)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “sato sampajāno Ānanda bodhisatto Tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī”ti. Yampi bhante sato sampajāno bodhisatto Tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī, idaṃpāhaṃ¹ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (2)

200. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yāvatāyukaṃ Ānanda bodhisatto Tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī”ti. Yampi bhante yāvatāyukaṃ bodhisatto Tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī, idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (3)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “sato sampajāno Ānanda bodhisatto Tusitā kāyā cavitvā mātukucchiṃ okkamī”ti. Yampi bhante sato sampajāno bodhisatto Tusitā kāyā cavitvā mātukucchiṃ okkami, idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (4)

201. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto Tusitā kāyā cavitvā mātukucchiṃ okkamati, atha sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya appamaṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yāpi tā lokantarikā aghā asarivutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā, yatthapime candimasūriyā evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā ābhāya nānubhonti, tatthapi appamaṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yēpi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi tenobhāsenā aññamaññaṃ sañjānanti ‘aññepi kira bho santi sattā idhūpapannā’ti. Ayañca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampaṭi sampakampaṭi

1. Idaṃpāhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

sampavedhati, appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvan”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (5)

202. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, cattāro devaputtā catuddisaṃ ārakkhāya upagacchanti ‘mā naṃ bodhisattaṃ vā bodhisattamātaraṃ vā manusso vā amanusso vā koci vā viheṭhesī’ti”. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (6)

203. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhāpaṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, pakatiyā sīlavatī bodhisattamātā hoti, viratā paṇātipātā viratā adinnādānā viratā kāmesumicchācārā viratā musāvādā viratā surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (7)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, na bodhisattamātu purisesu mānaṣaṃ uppajjati kāmaguṇūpasamhitā, anatikkamanīyā ca bodhisattamātā hoti kenaci purisena rattacittena”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (8)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, lābhini bodhisattamātā hoti pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ, sā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitā samaṅgībhūtā paricāreti”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (9)

204. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, na bodhisattamātu kocideva ābādho uppajjati, sukhiṇī bodhisattamātā hoti akilantakāyā, bodhisattañca bodhisattamātā

tirokucchigataṃ passati sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahīnindriyaṃ, seyyathāpi Ānanda maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso suparikammakato, tatrāssa suttam āvutaṃ nīlaṃ vā pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā odātaṃ vā paṇḍusuttam vā, tamenam cakkhumā puriso hatthe karitvā paccavekkhayya ‘ayaṃ kho maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso suparikammakato, tatridam suttam āvutaṃ nīlaṃ vā pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā odātaṃ vā paṇḍusuttam vā’ti. Evameva kho Ānanda yadā bodhisatto mātukucchim okkanto hoti, na bodhisattamātu kocideva ābādho uppajjati, sukhinī bodhisattamātā hoti akilantakāyā. Bodhisattañca bodhisattamātā tirokucchigataṃ passati sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahīnindriyaṃ”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (10)

205. Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “sattāhajāte Ānanda bodhisatte bodhisattamātā kalam karoti, Tusitam kāyam upapajjati”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (11)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yathā kho panānanda aññā itthikā nava vā dasa vā māse gabbhaṃ kucchinā pariharitvā vijāyanti. Na hevaṃ bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā vijāyati, daseva māsāni bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā kucchinā pariharitvā vijāyati”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (12)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yathā kho panānanda aññā itthikā nisinnā vā nipannā vā vijāyanti. Na hevaṃ bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā vijāyati, ṭhitāva bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā vijāyati”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (13)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, devā naṃ paṭhamam paṭiggaṇhanti, pacchā manussā”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idaṃpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi. (14)

206. Sammukhā metam bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitam “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, appattova bodhisatto pathaviṃ hoti. Cattāro nam devaputtā paṭiggahetvā mātu purato ṭhapenti ‘attamanā devi hohi, mahesakkho te putto uppanno’ ti”. Yampi bhante -pa- idampāham bhante Bhagavato acchariyam abbhutadhammam dhāremi. (15)

Sammukhā metam bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitam “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, visadova nikkhamati amakkhito udena¹ amakkhito semhena amakkhito ruhirena amakkhito kenaci asucinā, suddho visado². Seyyathāpi Ānanda maṇiratanam kāsike vatthe nikkhittam neva maṇiratanam kāsikam vattham makkheti, nāpi kāsikam vattham maṇiratanam makkheti. Tam kissa hetu, ubhinnaṃ suddhattā. Evameva kho Ānanda yadā bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, visadova nikkhamati amakkhito udena amakkhito semhena amakkhito ruhirena amakkhito kenaci asucinā, suddho visado” ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idampāham bhante Bhagavato acchariyam abbhutadhammam dhāremi. (16)

Sammukhā metam bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitam “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, dve udakassa dhārā antalikkhā pātubhavanti, ekā sītassa ekā uṇhassa. Yena bodhisattassa udakakiccaṃ karonti mātu cā” ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idampāham bhante Bhagavato acchariyam abbhutadhammam dhāremi. (17)

207. Sammukhā metam bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitam “yampatijāto Ānanda bodhisatto samehi pādehi pathaviyam patiṭṭhahitvā uttarābhimukho sattapadavītiḥārena gacchati, setamhi chatte anudhāriyamāne sabbo ca disā viloketi, āsabhiṇca vācam bhāsati ‘aggohamasmi lokassa, jeṭṭhohamasmi lokassa, seṭṭhohamasmi lokassa, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo’ ti”. Yampi bhante -pa- idampāham bhante Bhagavato acchariyam abbhutadhammam dhāremi. (18)

1. Uddena (Sī, Syā, Karī, I)

2. Visuddho (Syā)

Sammukhā metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yadā Ānanda bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, atha sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yāpi tā lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā. Yatthapime candimasūriyā evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā ābhāya nānubhonti, tatthapi appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yēpi tattha sattā upapannā, tepi tenobhāseṇa aññamaññaṃ sañjānanti ‘aññepi kira bho santi sattā idhūpapannā’ti. Ayañca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampaṭi sampakampaṭi sampavedhati, appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ”ti. Yampi bhante -pa- idampāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremīti. (19)

208. Tasmātiha tvaṃ Ānanda idampi Tathāgatassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārehi. Idhānanda Tathāgatassa viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti, viditā saññā uppajjanti -pa- viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. Idampi kho tvaṃ Ānanda Tathāgatassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārehīti. Yampi bhante Bhagavato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti, viditā saññā -pa- viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. Idampāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremīti. (20)

Idamavoca āyasmā Ānando. Samanuñño Sathā ahoṣi. Attamaṇā ca te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Acchariya-abbhutasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Bākulasutta

209. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Bākulo¹ Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Acelakassapo

1. Bakkulo (Si, Syā, Kam, I)

āyasmato Bākulassa purāṇagihisahāyo yenāyasmā Bākulo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Bākulena saddhim sammodi, sammodaṇīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Acelakassapo āyasmantaṃ Bākulaṃ etadavoca—

“Kīvaciraṃ pabbajitosi āvuso Bākulā”ti. Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassāti. Imehi pana te āvuso Bākula asītiyā vassehi katikkhattuṃ methuno dhammo paṭisevitoti. Na kho maṃ āvuso Kassapa evaṃ pucchitabbaṃ “imehi pana te āvuso Bākula asītiyā vassehi katikkhattuṃ methuno dhammo paṭisevito”ti. Evañca kho maṃ āvuso Kassapa pucchitabbaṃ “imehi pana te āvuso Bākula asītiyā vasseti katikkhattuṃ kāmasaññā uppannapubba”ti. ()¹

210. Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi kāmasaññāṃ uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti kāmasaññāṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (1)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi byāpādasaññāṃ -pavihimsāsaññāṃ uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti vihimsāsaññāṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (2-3)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi kāmavitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti kāmavitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (4)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi byāpādavitakkaṃ -pavihimsāvitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā

1. (Imehi pana te āvuso Bakkula asītiyā vassehi katikkhattuṃ kāmasaññā uppannapubbāti.) (Sī, I)

vassehi nābhijānāti vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (5-6)

211. Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi gahapaticīvaraṃ sādītā. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti gahapaticīvaraṃ sādītā, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema. (7)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi satthena cīvaraṃ chindītā. Yaṃpāyasmā Bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti satthena cīvaraṃ chindītā -pa- dhārema. (8)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi sūciyā cīvaraṃ sibbitā -pa- nābhijānāmi rajanena cīvaraṃ rajitā. Nābhijānāmi kathine¹ cīvaraṃ sibbitā. Nābhijānāmi sabrahmacārīnaṃ cīvarakamme vicāritā². Nābhijānāmi nimantanaṃ sādītā. Nābhijānāmi evarūpaṃ cittaṃ uppannapubbaṃ “aho vata maṃ koci nimanteyyā”ti. Nābhijānāmi antaraghare nisīditā. Nābhijānāmi antaraghare bhuñjitā. Nābhijānāmi mātugāmassa anubyañjanaso nimittaṃ gahetā. Nābhijānāmi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desitā antamaso catuppādampi gāthaṃ. Nābhijānāmi bhikkhunupassayaṃ upasaṅkamitā. Nābhijānāmi bhikkhuniyā dhammaṃ desitā. Nābhijānāmi sikkhamānāya dhammaṃ desitā. Nābhijānāmi sāmaṇeriyā dhammaṃ desitā. Nābhijānāmi pabbajetā. Nābhijānāmi upasampādetā. Nābhijānāmi nissayaṃ dātā. Nābhijānāmi sāmaṇeraṃ upaṭṭhāpetā. Nābhijānāmi jantāghare nhāyitā. Nābhijānāmi cuṇṇena nhāyitā. Nābhijānāmi sabrahmacārī gattaparikamme vicāritā³. Nābhijānāmi ābādhaṃ uppannapubbaṃ antamaso gaddūhanamattampi. Nābhijānāmi bhesajjaṃ upaharitā antamaso haritakikhaṇḍampi. Nābhijānāmi apassenakaṃ apassayitā. Nābhijānāmi seyyaṃ kappetā. Yaṃpāyasmā -pa- dhārema. (9-33)

Asīti me āvuso vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi gāmantasenāsane vassaṃ upagantā. Yaṃpāsmā Bākulo asītiyā

1. Kathine (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Sabrahmacārī cīvarakamme byāpāritā (Sī, I)

3. Byāpāritā (Sī, I)

vassehi nābhijānāti gāmantasenāsane vassaṃ upagantā, idampi mayam āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyam abbhutadhammam dhārema. (34)

Sattāhameva kho aham āvuso saraṇo raṭṭhapiṇḍam bhuñjīm, atha aṭṭhamiyam aññā udapādi. Yamāpāyasmā Bākulo sattāhameva saraṇo raṭṭhapiṇḍam bhuñji, atha aṭṭhamiyam aññā udapādi, idampi mayam āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyam abbhutadhammam dhārema. (35)

212. Labheyyāham āvuso Bākula imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pabbajjam, labheyyam upasampadanti. Alattha kho Acelakassapo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pabbajjam, alattha upasampadam. Acirūpasampanno panāyasmā Kassapo eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva, yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti, tadanuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro kho panāyasmā Kassapo arahatam ahosi.

Atha kho āyasmā Bākulo aparena samayena avāpuraṇam¹ ādāya vihārena vihāram upasaṅkamtivā evamāha “abhikkamathāyasmanto, abhikkamathāyasmanto, ajja me parinibbānam bhavissati”ti. Yamāpāyasmā Bākulo avāpuraṇam ādāya vihārena vihāram upasaṅkamtivā evamāha “abhikkamathāyasmanto, abhikkamathāyasmanto, ajja me parinibbānam bhavissati”ti, idampi mayam āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyam abbhutadhammam dhārema. (36)

Āyasmā Bākulo majjhe bhikkhusamghassa nisinnakova parinibbāyi. Yamāpāyasmā Bākulo majjhe bhikkhusamghassa nisinnakova parinibbāyi, idampi mayam āyasmato Bākulassa acchariyam abbhutadhammam dhāremāti. (37)

Bākulasuttam niṭṭhitam catuttham.

1. Apāpuraṇam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

5. Dantabhūmisutta

213. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Aciravato samaṇuddeso araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Jayaseno rājakumāro jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Aciravato samaṇuddeso tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Aciravatena samaṇuddesena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jayaseno rājakumāro Aciravataṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca—

Sutaṃ metaṃ bho Aggivessana “idha bhikkhu appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto phuseyya cittassa ekaggatan”ti. Evametaṃ rājakumāra, evametaṃ rājakumāra, idha bhikkhu appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto phuseyya cittassa ekaggatanti. Sādhu me bhavaṃ Aggivessano yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ desetūti. Na kho te ahaṃ rājakumāra sakkomi yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ desetum, ahañca hi te rājakumāra yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, tvañca me bhāsitassa atthaṃ na ājāneyyāsi. So mamassa kilamatho sā mamassa vihesāti. Desetu me bhavaṃ Aggivessano yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ, appevanāmāhaṃ bhoto Aggivessanassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyanti. Deseyyaṃ kho te ahaṃ rājakumāra yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ, sace me tvaṃ bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyāsi, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce me tvaṃ bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyāsi, yathāsake tiṭṭheyysāsi, na maṃ tattha uttariṃ paṭipuccheyysāsi. Desetu me bhavaṃ Aggivessano yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ, sace ahaṃ bhoto Aggivessanassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmi¹, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ. No ce ahaṃ bhoto Aggivessanassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmi, yathāsake tiṭṭhissāmi², nāhaṃ tattha bhavantaṃ Aggivessanaṃ uttariṃ paṭipucchissāmīti.

1. Ājāneyyāmi (Ka)

2. Tiṭṭheyysāmi (Ka)

214. Atha kho Aciravato samaṇuddeso Jayasenassa rājakumārassa yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Evaṃ vutte Jayaseno rājakumāro Aciravataṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca “aṭṭhānametaṃ bho Aggivessana anavakāso yaṃ bhikkhu appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto phuseyya cittassa ekaggatan”ti. Atha kho Jayaseno rājakumāro Aciravatassa samaṇuddesassa aṭṭhānatañca anavakāsatañca pavedetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho Aciravato samaṇuddeso acirapakkante Jayasene rājakumāre yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdī, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Aciravato samaṇuddeso yāvatako ahosi Jayasenena rājakumārena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi.

Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Aciravataṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca—taṃ kutettha Aggivessana labbhā, yaṃ taṃ nekkhammena ñātappaṃ nekkhammena daṭṭhabbaṃ nekkhammena pattappaṃ nekkhammena sacchikātappaṃ, taṃ vata Jayaseno rājakumāro kāmamajjhe vasanto kāmā pariḥhanta kāmavitakkehi khajjamāno kāmāpariḷāhena pariḍayhamāno kāmāpariyesanāya ussuko¹ ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchi vā karissatīti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

215. Seyyathāpissu Aggivessana dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā sudantā suvinītā, dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā adantā avinītā. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Aggivessana, ye te dve hatthidammā vā assadammāvā godammā vā sudantā suvinītā, api nu te dantāva dantakāraṇaṃ gaccheyyūṃ, dantāva dantabhūmiṃ sampāpuṇeyyunti. Evaṃ bhante. Ye pana te dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā adantā avinītā, api nu te adantāva dantakāraṇaṃ gaccheyyūṃ, adantāva dantabhūmiṃ sampāpuṇeyyūṃ. Seyyathāpi te dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā sudantā suvinītāti. No hetāṃ bhante. Evameva kho Aggivessana yaṃ taṃ nekkhammena ñātappaṃ nekkhammena daṭṭhabbaṃ nekkhammena pattappaṃ nekkhammena sacchikātappaṃ, taṃ vata Jayaseno rājakumāro kāmamajjhe vasanto

1. Ussukko (sabbattha)

kāme paribhuñjanto kāmavitakkehi khajjamāno kāmaparilāhena
pariḍayhamāno kāmapariyesanāya ussuko ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchi vā
karissatīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati.

216. Seyyathāpi Aggivessana gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre
mahāpabbato, tamenam̐ dve sahāyakā tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā
nikkhamitvā hatthavilaṅghakena yena so pabbato tenupasaṅkameyyum̐,
upasaṅkamitvā eko sahāyako heṭṭhā pabbatapāde tiṭṭheyya, eko sahāyako
uparipabbataṃ āroheyya, tamenam̐ heṭṭhā pabbatapāde ṭhito sahāyako
uparipabbate ṭhitam̐ sahāyakam̐ evam̐ vadeyya “yam̐ samma kim̐ tvaṃ
passasi uparipabbate ṭhito”ti. So evam̐ vadeyya “passāmi kho aham̐ samma
uparipabbate ṭhito ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam̐ vanarāmaṇeyyakam̐
bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̐ pokkharañirāmaṇeyyakan”ti.

So evam̐ vadeyya “aṭṭhānam̐ kho etam̐ samma anavakāso, yam̐ tvaṃ
uparipabbate ṭhito passeyyāsi ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam̐ vanarāmaṇeyyakam̐
bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̐ pokkharañirāmaṇeyyakan”ti. Tamenam̐ uparipabbate
ṭhito sahāyako heṭṭhimapabbatapādam̐ orohitvā tam̐ sahāyakam̐ bāhāyam̐
gahetvā uparipabbataṃ āropetvā muhuttam̐ assāsetvā evam̐ vadeyya “yam̐
samma kim̐ tvaṃ passasi uparipabbate ṭhito”ti. So evam̐ vadeyya “passāmi
kho aham̐ samma uparipabbate ṭhito ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam̐
vanarāmaṇeyyakam̐ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̐ pokkharañirāmaṇeyyakan”ti.

So evam̐ vadeyya “idāneva kho te samma bhāsitam̐ mayam̐ evam̐
ājānāma, aṭṭhānam̐ kho etam̐ samma anavakāso, yam̐ tvaṃ uparipabbate
ṭhito passeyyāsi ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam̐ vanarāmaṇeyyakam̐
bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̐ pokkharañirāmaṇeyyakan”ti. Idāneva ca pana te
bhāsitam̐ mayam̐ evam̐ ajānāma “passāmi kho aham̐ samma uparipabbate
ṭhito ārāmarāmaṇeyyakam̐ vanarāmaṇeyyakam̐ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam̐
pokkharañirāmaṇeyyakan”ti. So evam̐ vadeyya “tathā hi panāham̐ samma
iminā mahatā pabbatena āvuto¹ daṭṭheyyam̐ nāddasan”ti.

1. Āvaṭo (Sī-Ṭṭha, I), āvuṭo (Syā, Kam̐, Ka)

Ato mahantatarena Aggivessana avijjākhandhena Jayaseno rājakumāro āvuto nivuto¹ ophuṭo² pariyonaddho, so vata yaṃ taṃ nekkhammena ñātabbaṃ nekkhammena daṭṭhabbaṃ nekkhammena pattabbaṃ nekkhammena sacchikātabbaṃ, taṃ vata Jayaseno rājakumāro kāmamajjhe vasanto kāme paribhuñjanto kāmavitakkehi khajjamāno kāmapariḷāhena pariḍayhamāno kāmapiyesanāya ussuko ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchi vā karissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Sace kho taṃ Aggivessana Jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā dve upamā paṭibhāyeyyum³, anacchariyaṃ te Jayaseno rājakumāro pasīdeyya, pasanno ca te pasannākāraṃ kareyyāti, kuto pana maṃ bhante Jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā dve upamā paṭibhāyissanti⁴ anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā seyyathāpi Bhagavantanti.

217. Seyyathāpi Aggivessana rājā khattiyo muddhāvasitto nāgavanikaṃ āmanteti “ehi tvaṃ samma nāgavanika rañño nāgaṃ abhiruhitvā nāgavanam pavisitvā āraññakaṃ nāgaṃ atipassitvā rañño nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhāhi”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Aggivessana nāgavaniko rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa paṭissutvā rañño nāgaṃ abhiruhitvā nāgavanam pavisitvā āraññakaṃ nāgaṃ atipassitvā rañño nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhati, tamenam rañño nāgo abbhokāsaṃ nīharati. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo abbhokāsaṃ gato hoti. Ethhagedhā⁵ hi Aggivessana āraññakā nāgā yadidaṃ nāgavanam. Tamenam nāgavaniko rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa ārocesi “abbhokāsaṃ gato kho⁶ deva āraññako nāgo”ti. Atha kho Aggivessana tamenam rājā khattiyo muddhāvasitto hatthidamakam āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ samma hatthidamaka āraññakam nāgaṃ damayāhi, āraññakānañceva sīlānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva sarasaṅkappānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gāmaṃte abhiramāpanāya manussakantesu sīlesu samādapanāyā”ti⁷.

1. Nivuto (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

3. Paṭibhāseyyum (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

5. Etagedhā (Sī, I)

2. Ovuto (Sī), ovuto (Syā, Kam, I)

4. Paṭibhāsissanti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

7. Samādapanāyāti (?)

6. Kho te (Syā, Kam, Ka)

“Evaṃ devā”ti kho Aggivessana hatthidamako rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa paṭissutvā mahantaṃ thambhaṃ pathaviyaṃ nikhaṇitvā āraññakassa nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhati āraññakānañceva silānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva sarasaṅkappānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gāmante abhiraṃāpanāya manussakantesu sīlesu samādapanāya. Tamenam hatthidamako yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpāhi vācāhi samudācarati. Yato kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpāhi vācāhi samudācariyamāno sussūsati, sotam odahati, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. Tamenam hatthidamako uttari tiṇaghāsodakam anuppavecchati.

Yato kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa tiṇaghāsodakam paṭigganḥāti, tatra hatthidamakassa evaṃ hoti “jīvissati kho¹ dāni āraññako² nāgo”ti. Tamenam hatthidamako uttari kāraṇam kāreti “ādiya bho nikkhipa bho”ti. Yato kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa ādānanikkhepe vacanakaro hoti ovādappaṭikaro, tamenam hatthidamako uttari kāraṇam kāreti “abhikkama bho paṭikkama bho”ti. Yato kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa abhikkamappaṭikkamavacanakaro hoti ovādappaṭikaro, tamenam hatthidamako uttari kāraṇam kāreti “uṭṭhaha bho nisīda bho”ti. Yato kho Aggivessana āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa uṭṭhānanisajjāya vacanakaro hoti ovādappaṭikaro, tamenam hatthidamako uttari āneñjam nāma kāraṇam kāreti, mahantassa phalakaṃ soṇḍāya upanibandhati. Tomarahattho ca puriso upariḡivāya nisinna hoti. Samantato ca tomarahatthā purisā parivāretvā ṭhitā honti. Hatthidamako ca dīghatomarayaṭṭhiṃ gahetvā purato ṭhito hoti. So āneñjam kāraṇam kāriyamāno neva purime pāde copeti, na pacchime pāde copeti, na purimakāyaṃ copeti, na pacchimakāyaṃ copeti, na sīsam copeti, na kaṇṇe copeti, na dante

1. Nu kho (Sī, Ka)

2. Rañño (Sī, I)

copeti, na naṅguṭṭhaṃ copeti, na soṇḍaṃ copeti. So hoti āraññaṃ nāgo khamo sattippahārānaṃ asippahārānaṃ usuppahārānaṃ sarapattappahārānaṃ¹ bheripaṇavavaṃsasankhaḍḍiṇḍimaninnādasaddānaṃ² sabbavaṅkadosanihitāninnītakasāvo rājāraho rājabhoggo rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

218. Evameva kho Aggivessana idha Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussaṇaṃ Buddho Bhagavā, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samāraṃ sabrahmaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ paṇaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyoṣānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto, so taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhṃ paṭilabhati, so tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ”ti.

So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya appaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati. Ettāvataṃ kho Aggivessana ariyasāvako abbhokāsaḥ hoti. Etthagedhā hi Aggivessana devamanussā yadidaṃ pañca kāmagaṇā, tamenāṃ Tathāgato uttariṃ vineti “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharāhi ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhassu sikkhāpadesū”ti.

Yato kho Aggivessana ariyasāvako sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu

1. Parasatthappahārānaṃ (Sī), parasattuppahārānaṃ (Syā, Kam, I)

2. Bheripaṇavasaṅkha tiṇavaninnādasaddānaṃ (I)

vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Tamenam Tathāgato uttarim vineti “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhī -pa-. (Yathā Gaṇakamoggallānasuttante, evaṃ vitthāretabbāni.)

219. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu -pa- citte. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ. Seyyathāpi Aggivessana hatthidamako mahantaṃ thambhaṃ pathaviyaṃ nikaḥitvā āraññakassa nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhati, āraññakānañceva sīlānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva sarasaṅkappānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gāmate abhiraṃpanāya manussakantesu sīlesu samādapanāya. Evameva kho Aggivessana ariyasāvakaṃ ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cetaso upanibandhanā honti gehasitānañceva sīlānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gehasitānañceva sarasaṅkappānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gehasitānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya.

220. Tamenam Tathāgato uttarim vineti “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi, mā ca kāmūpasamhitā vitakkaṃ vitakkesi. Vedanāsu. Citte. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi, mā ca kāmūpasamhitā vitakkaṃ vitakkesī”ti.

So vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiññāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti, so anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsāṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsāṃ anussarati.

221. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti, so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti, so idaṃ dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ime āsavāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”Iti ñāṇaṃ hoti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

So hoti bhikkhu khamo sītassa uṇhassa jigacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ adhivāsakajātiko hoti sabbarāgadosamohanihitannītakasāvo āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa.

222. Mahallako cepi Aggivessana rañño nāgo adanto avinīto kālaṃ karoti, adantamaraṇaṃ¹ mahallako rañño nāgo kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Majjhimo cepi aggivessana rañño nāgo. Daharo cepi aggivessana rañño nāgo adanto avinīto

1. Adantaṃ maraṇaṃ (Ka)

kālaṃ karoti, adantamaṇaṃ daharo rañño nāgo kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evameva kho aggivessana thero cepi bhikkhu akhīṇāsavo kālaṃ karoti, adantamaṇaṃ thero bhikkhu kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Majjhimo cepi aggivessana bhikkhu. Navo cepi aggivessana bhikkhu akhīṇāsavo kālaṃ karoti, adantamaṇaṃ navo bhikkhu kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Mahallako cepi Aggivessana rañño nāgo sudanto suvinīto kālaṃ karoti, dantamaṇaṃ mahallako rañño nāgo kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Majjhimo cepi aggivessana rañño nāgo. Daharo cepi aggivessana rañño nāgo sudanto suvinīto kālaṃ karoti, dantamaṇaṃ daharo rañño nāgo kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evameva kho aggivessana thero cepi bhikkhu khīṇāsavo kālaṃ karoti, dantamaṇaṃ thero bhikkhu kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Majjhimo cepi aggivessana bhikkhu. Navo cepi aggivessana bhikkhu khīṇāsavo kālaṃ karoti, dantamaṇaṃ navo bhikkhu kālaṅkatotveva saṅkhaṃ gacchatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano Aciravato samaṇuddeso Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Dantabhūmisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamāraṃ.

6. Bhūmijasutta

223. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā Bhūmijo pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Jayasenassa rājakumārassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Jayaseno rājakumāro yenāyasmā Bhūmijo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Bhūmijena saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jayaseno rājakumāro āyasmantaṃ Bhūmijaṃ etadavoca “santi bho Bhūmija eke

samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṁvādino evaṁdiṭṭhino ‘āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā¹ phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṁ carinti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi² karitvā brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṁ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā’ti. Idha bhoto Bhūmijassa Satthā kiṁ vādī³ kimakkhāyī’ti. Na kho metaṁ rājakumāra Bhagavato sammukhā sutāṁ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṁ. Tḥānañca kho etaṁ vijjati, yaṁ Bhagavā evaṁ byākareyya “āsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṁ nānāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṁ carinti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṁ carinti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṁ nānāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṁ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā’ti. Na kho me taṁ rājakumāra Bhagavato sammukhā sutāṁ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṁ. Tḥānañca kho etaṁ vijjati, yaṁ Bhagavā evaṁ byākareyyāti. Sace kho bhoto Bhūmijassa Satthā evaṁvādī⁴ evamakkhāyī, addhā bhoto Bhūmijassa Satthā sabbesaṁyeva puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ muddhānaṁ⁵ maññe āhacca tiṭṭhatīti. Atha kho Jayaseno rājakumāro āyasmantaṁ Bhūmijaṁ sakeneva thālipākena parivisi.

224. Atha kho āyasmā Bhūmijo pacchābhataṁ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho āyasmā Bhūmijo Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca—idhāhaṁ bhante pubbaṇhasamayaṁ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Jayasenassa rājakumārassa nivesanaṁ tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtivā

1. Carati, abhabbo (Sī, I) evamuparipi ekavacaneneva dissati.

2. Āsañca anāsañca cepi (Tḥa)

3. Kiṁ vādī kiṁdiṭṭhī (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)

4. Evaṁvādī evaṁdiṭṭhī (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)

5. Buddhānaṁ (Ka) muddhānantimuddhaṁ, matthakanti attho.

paññatte āsane nisīdim. Atha kho bhante Jayaseno rājakumāro yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā mayā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathāṃ saraṇīyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho bhante Jayaseno rājakumāro maṃ etadavoca “santi bho Bhūmija eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ‘āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā’ti. Idha bhoto Bhūmijassa Satthā kimvādī kimakkhāyī’ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante Jayasenaṃ rājakumāraṃ etadavocaṃ “na kho me taṃ rājakumāra Bhagavato sammukhā sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ. Tḥānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ Bhagavā evaṃ byākareyya ‘āsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā’ti, na kho me taṃ rājakumāra Bhagavato sammukhā sutāṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ. Tḥānañca kho etaṃ vijjati, yaṃ Bhagavā evaṃ byākareyyāti. Sace bhoto Bhūmijassa Satthā evaṃvādī evamakkhāyī, addhā bhoto Bhūmijassa Satthā sabbesaṃyeva puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ muddhānaṃ maññe āhacca tiṭṭhatī’ti. Kaccāhaṃ bhante evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaramāno vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato homi, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhāmi, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaromi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ tḥānaṃ āgacchatīti.

Taggha tvaṃ Bhūmija evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaramāno vuttavādī ceva me hosi, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhasi, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākarosi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ tḥānaṃ āgacchati. Ye hi keci Bhūmija samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino micchāsaṅkappā micchāvācā

micchākammantā micchā-ājīvā micchāvāyāmā micchāsati
micchāsamādhino, te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā
phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā
phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti,
abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā
brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu,
ayoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

225. Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso telatthiko telagavesī telapariyesanaṃ
caramāno vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ
pīḷeyya, āsañcepi karitvā vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ
papphosakaṃ pīḷeyya, abhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā
vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ pīḷeyya,
abhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepo karitvā vālikaṃ doṇiyā
ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ pīḷeyya, abhabbo telassa
adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena
paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ pīḷeyya, abhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Taṃ
kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija telassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija
ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino micchāsaṅkappā
micchāvācā micchākammantā micchā-ājīvā micchāvāyāmā micchāsati
micchāsamādhino, te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā
phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā
phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti,
abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā
brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu,
ayoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso khīratthiko khīragavesī khīrapariyesanaṃ
caramāno gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ visāṇato āviñcheyya¹, āsañcepi karitvā
gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ visāṇato āviñcheyya, abhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya.
Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-.

1. Āviñjeyya (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ visāṇato āviñcheyya, abhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija khīrassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino -pa- micchāsamādhino. Te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

226. Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso navanītathiko navanītagavesī navanītapariyesanaṃ caramāno udakaṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena¹ āviñcheyya, āsañcepi karitvā udakaṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, abhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya. Ānāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā udakaṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, abhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija navanītassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino -pa- micchāsamādhino. Te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso aggithiko² aggigavesī aggipariyesanaṃ caramāno allāṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya³, āsañcepi karitvā allāṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, abhabbo aggissa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā allāṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, abhabbo aggissa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija aggissa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā

1. Manthena (Sī), mattenā (Ka)

2. Aggaththiko (Sī)

3. Abhimattheyya (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

vā micchādiṭṭhino -pa- micchāsamādhino. Te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ayoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya. Ye hi keci Bhūmija samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino sammāsaṅkappā sammāvācā sammākammantā sammā-ājīvā sammāvāyāmā sammāsati sammāsamādhino, te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

227. Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso telatthiko telagavesī telapariyesanaṃ caramāno tilapiṭṭhaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, āsañcepi karitvā tilapiṭṭhaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, bhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā tilapiṭṭhaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, bhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija telassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino -pa- sammāsamādhino, te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso khīratthiko khīragavesī khīrapariyesanaṃ caramāno gāvim taruṇavacchaṃ thanato āviñcheyya, āsañcepi karitvā gāvim taruṇavacchaṃ thanato āviñcheyya, bhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā gāvim taruṇavacchaṃ thanato āviñcheyya, bhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija khīrassa adhigamāya.

evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino -pa- sammāsamādhino, te āsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā -pa-. Nevāsam nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Tam kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

228. Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso navanītattthiko navanītagavesī navanītapariyesanaṃ caramāno dadhiṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, āsañcepi karitvā dadhiṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, bhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā. Nevāsam nānāsañcepi karitvā dadhiṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, bhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya. Tam kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija navanītassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino -pa- sammāsamādhino. Te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā. Nevāsam nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Tam kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

Seyyathāpi Bhūmija puriso aggitthiko aggigavesī aggipariyesanaṃ caramāno sukkaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, ()¹ āsañcepi karitvā. Anāsañcepi karitvā. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā. Nevāsam nānāsañcepi karitvā sukkaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, bhabbo aggissa adhigamāya. Tam kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija aggissa adhigamāya. Evameva kho Bhūmija ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino -pa- sammāsamādhino. Te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Nevāsam nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Tam kissa hetu, yoni hesā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāya.

1. (Bhabbo aggissa adhigamāya) (sabbattha)

Sace kho taṃ Bhūmija Jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā catasso upamā paṭibhāyeyyūṃ, anacchariyaṃ te Jayaseno rājakumāro pasīdeyya, pasanno ca te pasannākāraṃ kareyyāti. Kuto pana maṃ bhante Jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā catasso upamā paṭibhāyissanti, anacchariyā pubbe assutaṭṭhā, seyyathāpi Bhagavantanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Bhūmijo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Bhūmijasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anuruddhasutta

229. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ ambho purisa yenāyasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena āyasmato Anuruddhassa pāde sirasā vandāhi¹ ‘Pañcakaṅgo bhante thapati āyasmato Anuruddhassa pāde sirasā vandatī’² ti, evañca vadehi² ‘adhivāsetu kira bhante āyasmā Anuruddho Pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa svātanāya attacattuttho bhattaṃ, yena ca kira bhante āyasmā Anuruddho pagevataraṃ āgaccheyya, Pañcakaṅgo bhante thapati³ bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo rājakaraṇīyenā’³ ti”. “Evaṃ bhante”³ ti kho so puriso Pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdī, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etadavoca “pañcakaṅgo bhante thapati āyasmato Anuruddhassa pāde sirasā vandati, evañca vadeti ‘adhivāsetu kira bhante āyasmā Anuruddho Pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa svātanāya attacattuttho bhattaṃ, yena ca kira bhante āyasmā Anuruddho pagevataraṃ āgaccheyya, Pañcakaṅgo bhante thapati bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo rājakaraṇīyenā’³ ti”. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Anuruddho tuṅhībhāvena.

1. Vandāhi, evañca vadehi (Sī, I)

2. Evañca vadeti (Sī, I)

3. Pañcakaṅgo thapahi (Sī, I)

230. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho tassā rattiyā accayena pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇim aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnō kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etadavoca—

Idha maṃ bhante therā bhikkhū upasaṅkamtivā evamāhamsu “appamāṇam gahapati cetovimuttiṃ bhāvehi”¹ti. Ekacce therā evamāhamsu “mahaggatam gahapati cetovimuttiṃ bhāvehi”ti. Yā cāyam bhante appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca mahaggatā cetovimutti, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā byañjanameva nānanti? Tena hi gahapati taṃyevettha paṭibhātu apaṇṇakante ito bhavissatīti. Mayham kho bhante evam hoti “yā cāyam appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca mahaggatā cetovimutti, ime dhammā ekatthā byañjameva nānan”ti. Yā cāyam gahapati appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca mahaggatā cetovimutti, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, tamināpetam gahapati pariyāyena veditabbam, yathā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca.

Katamā ca gahapati appamāṇā cetovimutti, idha gahapati bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyam. Tathā tatiyam. Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā. Muditāsahagatena cetasā. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyam. Tathā tatiyam. Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhemadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati, ayam vuccati gahapati appamāṇā cetovimutti.

1. Appamāṇā gahapati cetovimutti bhāvetabbāti (Ka)

231. Katamā ca gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti, idha gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam rukkhamūlam “mahaggaṭan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, ayam vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamūlāni “mahaggaṭan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, ayampi¹ vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam gāmakkhettam “mahaggaṭan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, ayampi vuccati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhettāni “mahaggaṭan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, ayampi vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam mahārajjam “mahaggaṭan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, ayampi vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni “mahaggaṭan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, ayampi vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Idha pana gahapati bhikkhu yāvataṃ samuddapariyantam pathavim “mahaggaṭan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, ayampi vuccati gahapati mahaggaṭā cetovimutti. Iminā kho etaṃ gahapati pariyaṃyena veditabbam, yathā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca.

232. Catasso kho imā gahapati bhavūpapattiyo. Katamā catasso, idha gahapati ekacco “parittābhā”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā parittābhānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Idha pana gahapati ekacco “appamāṇābhā”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā appamāṇābhānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Idha pana gahapati ekacco “saṃkiliṭṭhābhā”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā saṃkiliṭṭhābhānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Idha pana gahapati ekacco “parisuddhābhā”ti pharivā viharati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā parisuddhābhānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Imā kho gahapati catasso bhavūpapattiyo.

Hoti kho so gahapati samayo, yā tā devatā ekajjham sannipatanti, tāsam ekajjham sannipatitānam vaṇṇanānattam hi kho paññāyati,

1. Ayam (Syā, Kam, Ka)

no ca ābhānānattam. Seyyathāpi gahapati puriso sambahulāni telappadīpāni ekaṃ gharaṃ paveseyya, tesam ekaṃ gharaṃ pavesitānam accinānattam hi kho paññāyetha, no ca ābhānānattam. Evameva kho gahapati hoti kho so samayo, yā tā devatā ekajjham sannipatanti, tāsam ekajjham sannipatitānam vaṇṇanānattam hi kho paññāyati, no ca ābhānānattam.

Hoti kho so gahapati samayo, yā tā devatā tato vipakkamanti, tāsam tato vipakkamantīnam vaṇṇanānattañceva paññāyati ābhānānattañca. Seyyathāpi gahapati puriso tāni sambahulāni telappadīpāni tamhā gharā nīhareyya, tesam tato nīhatānam¹ accinānattañceva paññāyetha ābhānānattañca. Evameva kho gahapati hoti kho so samayo, yā tā devatā tato vipakkamanti, tāsam tato vipakkamantīnam vaṇṇanānattañceva paññāyati ābhānānattañca.

Na kho gahapati tāsam devatānam evam hoti “idaṃ amhākaṃ niccanti vā dhuvanti vā sassatanti vā”, api ca yattha yattheva tā² devatā abhinivisanti, tattha tattheva tā devatā abhiramanti. Seyyathāpi gahapati makkhikānam kājena vā piṭakena vā harīyamānānam na evam hoti “idaṃ amhākaṃ niccanti vā dhuvanti vā sassatanti vā”, api ca yattha yattheva tā² makkhikā abhinivisanti, tattha tattheva tā makkhikā abhiramanti. Evameva kho gahapati tāsam devatānam na evam hoti “idaṃ amhākaṃ niccanti vā dhuvanti vā sassatanti vā”, api ca yattha yattheva tā devatā abhinivisanti, tattha tattheva tā devatā abhiramantīti.

233. Evam vutte āyasmā Sabhiyo Kaccāno³ āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etadavoca “sādhu bhante Anuruddha, atthi ca me ettha uttarim paṭipucchitabbam ‘yā tā bhante devatā ābhā, sabbā tā parittābhā, udāhu santettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhā’ti”. Tadaṅgena kho āvuso Kaccāna santettha ekaccā devatā parittābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhāti. Ko nu kho bhante Anuruddha hetu ko paccayo, yena tāsam devatānam ekaṃ devanikāyam

1. Niharantānam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Yā (Ka)

3. Kaccāyano (Sī)

upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā parittābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhāti.

Tena hāvuso Kaccāna taṃyevettha paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te khameyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam rukkhamūlaṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ¹ bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamūlāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamūlāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamūlāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam gāmakkhetaṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam gāmakkhetaṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam gāmakkhetaṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhettāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhettāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhettāni “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekam mahārajaṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharitvā adhimuccitvā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā

1. Yopāyaṃ (Ka)

mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekaṃ mahārajjāṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ ekaṃ mahārajjāṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni “mahaggatan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni “mahaggatan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni “mahaggatan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvataṃ samuddapariyantāṃ pathaviṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati. Imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarāti. Yvāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāvataṃ samuddapariyantāṃ pathaviṃ “mahaggatan”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarāti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso kaccāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena tāsāṃ devatānaṃ ekaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā parittābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhāti.

234. Sādhu bhante Anuruddha, atthi ca me ettha uttarim paṭipucchitabbam “yāvataṃ¹ bhante devatā ābhā, sabbā tā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, udāhu santettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhā”ti. Tadaṅgena kho āvuso kaccāna santettha ekaccā devatā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhāti. Ko nu kho bhante Anuruddha hetu ko paccayo, yena tāsāṃ devatānaṃ ekaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhāti.

Tena hāvuso Kaccāna upamaṃ te karissāmi, upamāyapidekacce¹ viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathāpi āvuso Kaccāna telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aparisuddhaṃ vaṭṭipi aparisuddhā, so telassapi aparisuddhattā vaṭṭiyāpi aparisuddhattā andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati. Evameva kho āvuso Kaccāna idhekacco bhikkhu “saṃkiliṭṭhābhā”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, tassa kāyaduṭṭhullampi na suppaṭippassaddhaṃ hoti, thinamiddhampi na susamūhataṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkucampi na suppaṭivinītaṃ hoti, so kāyaduṭṭhullassapi na suppaṭippassaddhattā thinamiddhassapi na susamūhatattā uddhaccakukkucassapi na suppaṭivinītatā andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā saṃkiliṭṭhābhānaṃ devānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Seyyathāpi āvuso Kaccāna telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi parisuddhaṃ vaṭṭipi parisuddhā, so telassapi parisuddhattā vaṭṭiyāpi parisuddhattā na andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati. Evameva kho āvuso Kaccāna idhekacco bhikkhu “parisuddhābhā”ti pharivā adhimuccivā viharati, tassa kāyaduṭṭhullampi suppaṭippassaddhaṃ hoti, thinamiddhampi susamūhataṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkucampi suppaṭivinītaṃ hoti, so kāyaduṭṭhullassapi suppaṭippassaddhattā thinamiddhassapi susamūhatattā uddhaccakukkucassapi suppaṭivinītatā na andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā parisuddhābhānaṃ devānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho āvuso Kaccāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena tāsaṃ devatānaṃ ekaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhāti.

235. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sabhiyo Kaccāno āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etadavoca “sādhu bhante Anuruddha, na bhante āyasmā Anuruddho evamāha ‘evaṃ me sutan’ti vā, ‘evaṃ arahati bhavitun’ti vā, atha ca pana bhante āyasmā Anuruddho evampi tā devatā itipi tā devatātveva bhāsati. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti ‘addhā āyasmatā Anuruddhena tāhi devatāhi saddhim sannivutthapubbañceva sallapitapubbañca, sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbā’ti”. Addhā kho ayaṃ āvuso Kaccāna āsajja upanīya vācā bhāsitaṃ, api ca te ahaṃ byākarissāmi, dīgharattaṃ kho me

1. Upamāyamidekacce (Ka)

āvuso Kaccāna tāhi devatāhi saddhim sannivutthapubbañceva
sallapitapubbañca, sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sabhiyo Kaccāno Pañcakaṅga thapatim etadavoca
“lābhā te gahapati, suladdham te gahapati, yaṃ tvaṃ ceva taṃ
kaṅkhādhammam pahāsi¹, mayañcimam² dhammapariyāyam alattthamhā
savanāyā”ti.

Anuruddhasuttam niṭṭhitam sattamam.

8. Upakkilesasutta

236. Evam me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati
Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kosambiyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍanajātā
kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti. Atha
kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam aṭṭhāsi, ekamantam titho kho so
bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “idha bhante Kosambiyam bhikkhū
bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam mukhasattīhi vitudantā
viharanti, sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamatu
anukampam upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho
Bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū
etadavoca “alam bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanam mā kalaham mā viggaham mā
vivādan”ti.

Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “āgametu bhante
Bhagavā dhammassāmī, apposukko bhante Bhagavā
diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāram anuyutto viharatu, mayametena bhaṇḍanena
kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā te
bhikkhū etadavoca “alam bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanam mā kalaham mā
viggaham mā vivādan”ti. Dutiyampi kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etadavoca “āgametu bhante Bhagavā dhammassāmī, apposukko bhante
Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāram anuyutto viharatu, mayametena
bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti.

1. Pajahasi (Ka)

2. Yampimam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

tatiyampi kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca “alaṃ bhikkhave mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vidādan”ti. Tatiyampi kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “āgametu bhante Bhagavā dhammassāmī, appossukko bhante Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharatu, mayametena bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhāsamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Kosambim piṇḍāya pāvisi, Kosambiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṭṭhikanto senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya ṭhitakova imā gāthā abhāsi—

237. Puthusaddo samajano, na bālo koci maññatha.

Samghasmim bhijjamānasmim, nāññaṃ bhiyyo amaññaruṃ.

Parimuṭṭhā paṇḍitābhāsā, vācāgocarabhāṇino.

Yāvicchanti mukhāyāmaṃ, yena nītā na taṃ vidū.

Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ, ajini maṃ ahāsi me.

Ye ca taṃ upanayhanti, veraṃ tesaṃ na sammati.

Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ, ajini maṃ ahāsi me.

Ye ca taṃ nupanayhanti, veraṃ tesūpasammati.

Na hi verena verāni, sammantīdha kudācanaṃ.

Averena ca sammanti, esa dhammo sanantano.

Pare ca na vijānanti, mayamettha yamāmase.

Ye ca tattha vijānanti, tato sammanti medhagā.

Aṭṭhicchinnā pāṇaharā, gavassadhanahārino.

Raṭṭham vilumpamānānaṃ, tesampi hoti saṅgati.

Kasmā tumhāka no siyā.

Sace labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ,

Saddhim caraṃ sādhuvihāri dhīraṃ.

Abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni,

Careyya tenattamano satīmā.

No ce labhetha nipakaṃ saḥāyaṃ,
Saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuviḥārī dhīraṃ.
Rājāva raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ pahāya,
Eko care mātaṅgaraññeva nāgo.

Ekassa caritaṃ seyyo,
Natthi bāle saḥāyatā.
Eko care na ca pāpāni kayirā,
Apossukko mātaṅgaraññeva nāgoti.

238. Atha kho Bhagavā ṭhitakova imā gāthā bhāsivā yena Bālakaloṇakāragāmo¹ tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Bhagu Bālakaloṇakāragāme viharati. Addasā kho āyasmā Bhagu Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna āsanam paññapesi, udakañca pādānam dhovanam². Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Āyasmāpi kho Bhagu Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Bhagum Bhagavā etadavoca “kacci bhikkhu khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyam, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamasi”ti. Khamanīyam Bhagavā, yāpanīyam Bhagavā, na cāham bhante piṇḍakena kilamāmīti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Bhagum dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā yena Pācīnavaṃsadāyo tenupasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo³ āyasmā ca Kimilo⁴ Pācīnavaṃsadāye viharanti. Addasā kho dāyapālo Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etadavoca “mā mahāsamaṇa etaṃ dāyam pāvisi, santettha tayo kulaputtā attakāmarūpā viharanti, mā tesam aphāsumakāsī”ti. Assosi kho āyasmā Anuruddho dāyapālassa Bhagavatā saddhiṃ mantayamānassa, sutvāna dāyapālam etadavoca “mā āvuso dāyapāla Bhagavantam vāresi, Satthā no Bhagavā anupatto”ti.

1. Bālakaloṇakagāmo (Ka), tathā Vinayepi.

2. Udakañca pādānam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Bhaddiyo (Ma 2 Naḷakapāne 125)

4. Kimbilo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

239. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yenāyasmā ca Nandiyo yenāyasmā ca Kimilo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ ca Nandiyaṃ āyasmantaṃ ca Kimilaṃ etadavoca “abhikkamathāyasmanto abhikkamathāyasmanto, Satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto”ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimilo Bhagavantaṃ paccuggantvā eko Bhagavato pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahesi, eko āsanaṃ paññapesi, eko pādodakaṃ upaṭṭhapesi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Tepi kho āyasmanto Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimesu, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kacci vo Anuruddhā khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamathā”ti. Khamanīyaṃ Bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ Bhagavā, na ca mayaṃ bhante piṇḍakena kilamāmāti. Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. Taggha mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharāmi”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūnāhaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantaṇaṃ cittaṃ vasena vatteyyan”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantaṇaṃ cittaṃ vasena vattāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā, ekañca pana maññe cittanti.

Āyasmāpi kho Nandiyo -pa-. Āyasmāpi kho Kimilo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “mayhampi kho bhante evaṃ hoti ‘lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharāmi’ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ

paccupaṭṭhitam āvi ceva raho ca. Tassa mayham bhante evam hoti ‘yamnūnāham sakam cittam nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānam cittassa vasena vatteyyan’ti. So kho aham bhante sakam cittam nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantānam cittassa vasena vattāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā, ekañca pana maññe cittanti. Evam kho mayam bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññam piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmā”ti.

240. Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā, kacci pana vo Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. Taggha mayam bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti. Yathā katham pana tumhe Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. Idha bhante amhākam yo paṭhamam gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanāni paññāpeti, pānīyam paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpeti, avakkārapātim upaṭṭhāpeti. Yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace hoti bhuttāvaseso, sace ākaṅkhati bhujjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti, apāṇake vā udake opilāpeti, so āsanāni paṭisāmeti, pānīyam paribhojanīyam paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātim dhovitvā paṭisāmeti, bhattaggaṃ sammajjati. Yo passati pānīyaghaṭam vā paribhojanīyaghaṭam vā vaccaghaṭam vā rittam tuccham, so upaṭṭhāpeti. Sacassa hoti avisayham, hatthavikārena dutiyam āmantetvā hatthavilaṅghakena upaṭṭhāpema¹, na tveva mayam bhante tappaccayā vācam bhindāma. Pañcāhikam kho pana mayam bhante sabbarattim dhammiyā kathāya sannisīdāma. Evam kho mayam bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti.

241. Sādhu sādhu Anuruddhā, atthi pana vo Anuruddhā evam appamattānam ātāpīnam pahitattānam viharatam uttari manussadhammā alamariyaññadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāroti. Idha mayam bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharantā obhāsañceva sañjānāma dassanañca rūpānam. So kho pana no obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānam, tañca nimittam nappaṭivijjhāmāti.

1. Upaṭṭhāpeti (Sī)

Taṃ kho pana vo Anuruddhā nimittaṃ paṭivijjhitabbarā. Ahampi sudamā Anuruddhā pubbeva sambodhā anabhisambuddho bodhisattova samāno obhāsañceva sañjānāmi dassanañca rūpānaṃ. So kho pana me obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Tassa mayham Anuruddhā etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ”ti. Tassa mayham Anuruddhā etadahosi “vicikicchā kho me udapādi, vicikicchādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, soham tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati”ti. (1)

So kho aham Anuruddhā appamatto ātāpī pahitto viharanto obhāsañceva sañjānāmi dassanañca rūpānaṃ. So kho pana me obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Tassa mayham Anuruddhā etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ”ti. Tassa mayham Anuruddhā etadahosi “amanasikāro kho me udapādi, amanasikārādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, soham tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro”ti. (2)

So kho aham Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayham Anuruddhā etadahosi “thinamiddham kho me udapādi, thinamiddhādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, soham tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhan”ti. (3)

So kho aham Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayham Anuruddhā etadahosi “chambhitattam kho me udapādi, chambhitattādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi Anuruddhā puriso addhānamaggappaṭipanno, tassa ubhatopasse vaṭṭakā¹ uppateyyum, tassa tatonidānaṃ chambhitattam uppajjeyya. Evameva kho me Anuruddhā chambhitattam udapādi, chambhitattādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi,

1. Vadhakā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ”ti. (4)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “uppilāṃ¹ kho me udapādi, uppilādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi Anuruddhā puriso ekaṃ nidhimukhaṃ gavesanto sakideva pañcanidhimukhāni adhigaccheyya, tassa tatonidānaṃ uppilāṃ uppajjeyya. Evameva kho me anuruddhā uppilāṃ udapādi, uppilādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilāṃ”ti. (5)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “duṭṭhullaṃ kho me udapādi, duṭṭhullādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilāṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ”ti. (6)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “accāraddhavīriyaṃ kho me udapādi, accāraddhavīriyādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi anuruddhā puriso ubhohi hatthehi vaṭṭakaṃ gāḷhaṃ gaṇheyya, so tattheva patameyya². Evameva kho me anuruddhā accāraddhamvīriyaṃ udapādi, accāraddhavīriyādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilāṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accāraddhavīriyaṃ”ti. (7)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “atilīnavīriyaṃ kho me udapādi, atilīnavīriyādhikaraṇaṃ pana

1. Ubbillāṃ (Sī, I), ubbilāṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Matameyya (bahūsu) pa + tama + eyya = patameyya-iti padavibhāgo.

me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi anuruddhā puriso vaṭṭakaṃ sithilaṃ gaṇheyya, so tassa hatthato uppateyya. Evameva kho me anuruddhā atilīnavīriyaṃ udapādi, atilīnavīriyādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ, sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accāraddhavīriyaṃ, na atilīnavīriyaṃ”ti. (8)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “abhijappā kho me udapādi, abhijappādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi, yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accāraddhavīriyaṃ, na atilīnavīriyaṃ, na abhijappā”ti. (9)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā -pa-. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “nānattasaññā kho me udapādi, nānattasaññādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi, yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accāraddhavīriyaṃ, na atilīnavīriyaṃ, na abhijappā, na nānattasaññā”ti. (10)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsañceva sañjānāmi dassanañca rūpānaṃ. So kho pana me obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “atinijjhāyitattaṃ kho me rūpānaṃ udapādi, atinijjhāyitattādhikaraṇaṃ pana me rūpānaṃ samādhi cavi, samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi, yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accāraddhavīriyaṃ, na atilīnavīriyaṃ, na abhijappā, na nānattasaññā, na atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ”ti. (11)

242. So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā “vicikicchā cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā vicikicchāṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Amanasikāro cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā amanasikāraṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Thinamiddhaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā thinamiddhaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Chambhitattaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā chambhitattaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Uppilaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā uppilaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Duṭṭhullaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā duṭṭhullaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Accāraddhavīriyaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā accāraddhavīriyaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Atilīnavīriyaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā atilīnavīriyaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Abhijappā cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā abhijappaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Nānattasaññā cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā nānattasaññāṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim. “Atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ cittaṣa upakkilesaṃ pajahim.

243. So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā appamatto ātāpī pahitto viharanto obhāsaṃ hi kho sañjānāmi, na ca rūpāni passāmi. Rūpāni hi kho passāmi, na ca obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ¹ kevalampi rattindivaṃ². Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yvāhaṃ obhāsaṃ hi kho sañjānāmi, na ca rūpāni passāmi. Rūpāni hi kho³ passāmi, na ca obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ kevalampi rattindivaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “yasmim hi kho ahaṃ samaye rūpanimittaṃ amanasikarivā obhāsanimittaṃ manasi karomi, obhāsaṃ hi kho tasmim samaye sañjānāmi, na ca rūpāni passāmi. Yasmim panāhaṃ samaye obhāsanimittaṃ amanasikarivā rūpanimittaṃ manasi karomi, rūpāni hi kho tasmim samaye passāmi, na ca obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ kevalampi rattindivaṃ”ti.

1. Divasaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 2. Rattidivaṃ (Ka) 3. Kho tasmim samaye (Sī, Ka)

So kho ahaṃ Anuruddhā appamatto ātāpī pahitto viharanto parittaṃ ceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, parittāni ca rūpāni passāmi. Appamāṇaṃ ceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, appamāṇāni ca rūpāni passāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ kevalampi rattindivaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yvāhaṃ parittaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, parittāni ca rūpāni passāmi. Appamāṇaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, appamāṇāni ca rūpāni passāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ kevalampi rattindivan”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “yasmim kho me samaye paritto samādhi hoti, parittaṃ me tasmim samaye cakkhu hoti. Sohaṃ parittena cakkhunā parittaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, parittāni ca rūpāni passāmi. Yasmim pana me samaye appamāṇo samādhi hoti, appamāṇaṃ me tasmim samaye cakkhu hoti. Sohaṃ appamāṇena cakkhunā appamāṇaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, appamāṇāni ca rūpāni passāmi kevalampi rattim kevalampi divaṃ kevalampi rattindivan”ti.

244. Yato kho me Anuruddhā “vicikicchā cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā vicikicchā cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Amanasikāro cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā amanasikāro cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Chambhitattaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā chambhitattaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Uppilaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti viditvā uppilaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Duṭṭhullaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā duṭṭhullaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Accāraddhavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā accāraddhavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Atilīnavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā atilīnavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Abhijappā cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā abhijappā cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Nānattasaññā cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti viditvā nānattasaññā cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi. “Atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ cittassa upakkilesa”ti iti

viditvā atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ cittassa upakkilesa pahīno ahoṣi.

245. Tassa mayhaṃ Anuruddhā etadahosi “ye kho me cittassa upakkilesā, te me pahīnā. Handa dānāhaṃ tividhena samādhiṃ bhāvesiṃ”¹. So kho ahaṃ anuruddhā savitakkampi savicāraṃ samādhiṃ bhāvesiṃ², avitakkampi vicāramattaṃ samādhiṃ bhāvesiṃ, avitakkampi avicāraṃ samādhiṃ bhāvesiṃ, sappītikampi samādhiṃ bhāvesiṃ, nippītikampi samādhiṃ bhāvesiṃ, sātasahagatampi samādhiṃ bhāvesiṃ, upekkhāsahagatampi samādhiṃ bhāvesiṃ. Yato kho me anuruddhā savitakkopi savicāro samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, avitakkopi vicāramatto samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, avitakkopi avicāro samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, sappītikopi samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, nippītikopi samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, sātasahagatopi samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, upekkhāsahagatopi samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, ñāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me cetovimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Upakkilesasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamam.

9. Bālapaṇḍitasutta

246. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”^{ti}. “Bhadante”^{ti} te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Tiṇimāni bhikkhave bālassa bālalakkhaṇāni bālanimittāni bālāpadānāni. Katamāni tiṇi, idha bhikkhave bālo duccintitacintī ca hoti dubbhāsitaabhāsī ca dukkaṭakammakārī ca. No cetam³ bhikkhave

1. Bhāvesinti (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Bhāvesi (Ka)

3. No cedam (Sam 2. 25)

bālo duccintitacintī ca abhaviṣṣa dubbhāsitaḥāsī ca dukkaṭakammakārī ca, kena naṃ¹ paṇḍitā jāneyyūṃ “bālo ayaṃ bhavaṃ asappuriso”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave bālo duccintitacintī ca hoti dubbhāsitaḥāsī ca dukkaṭakammakārī ca, tasmā naṃ paṇḍitā jānanti “bālo ayaṃ bhavaṃ asappuriso”ti. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo tividhaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Sace bhikkhave bālo sabhāyaṃ vā nisinno hoti, rathikāya² vā nisinno hoti, siṅghātake vā nisinno hoti. Tatra ce jano tajaṃ tassārappaṃ kathaṃ manteti. Sace bhikkhave bālo paṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, surāmerayamañjapamādaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tatra bhikkhave bālassa evaṃ hoti “yaṃ kho jano tajaṃ tassārappaṃ kathaṃ manteti, saṃvijjanteva te³ dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi”ti. Idaṃ bhikkhave bālo paṭhamaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

247. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bālo passati rājāno coraṃ āgucāriṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārente kasāhipi tāḷente vettehipi tāḷente addhadandaḍakehipi tāḷente hatthampi chindante pādampi chindante hatthapādampi chindante kaṇṇampi chindante nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathālikampi karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi karonte hatthapajjotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte cīrakavāsikampi karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte baḷisamaṃsikampi karonte kahāpaṇikampi karonte khārāpatacchikampi⁴ karonte palighaparivattikampi karonte palālapīṭhakampi⁵ karonte tattenapi telena osiṅcante sunakhehipi khādāpente jīvantampi sūle uttāsente asināpi sīsaṃ chindante. Tatra bhikkhave bālassa evaṃ hoti “yathārūpānaṃ kho pāpakānaṃ kammānaṃ hetu rājāno coraṃ āgucāriṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārenti, kasāhipi tāḷenti -pa-asināpi sīsaṃ chindanti. Saṃvijjanteva te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi, maṃ cepi rājāno⁶ jāneyyūṃ, mampi rājāno

1. Na tena naṃ (Ka), na naṃ (?)

3. Saṃvijjante te ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

5. Palālapīṭhakampi (I)

2. Rathiyāya (bahūsu)

4. Khārāpaṭicchakampi (Ka)

6. Sace mampi (Ka)

gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kāreyyum, kasāhipi tāḷeyyum -pa- jīvantampi sūle uttāseyyum, asināpi sīsam chindeyyun”ti. Idampi bhikkhave bālo dutiyam diṭṭheva dhamme dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti.

248. Puna caparam bhikkhave bālam piṭhasamārūlham vā mañcasamārūlham vā chamāyam¹ vā semānam yānissa pubbe pāpakāni kammāni katāni kāyena duccharitāni vācāya duccharitāni manasā duccharitāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahatam pabbatakūṭānam chāyā sāyanhasamayam pathaviyā olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave bālam piṭhasamārūlham vā mañcasamārūlham vā chamāyam vā semānam yānissa pubbe pāpakāni kammāni katāni kāyena duccharitāni vācāya duccharitāni manasā duccharitāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Tatra bhikkhave bālassa evam hoti “akataṃ vata me kalyāṇam, akataṃ kusalam, akataṃ bhīruttāṇam. Kataṃ pāpam, kataṃ luddam, kataṃ kibbisam, yāvata bho akatalyāṇānam akatakusalānam akatabhīruttāṇānam katapāpānam kataluddānam katakibbisānam gati, taṃ gatim pecca gacchāmi”ti. So socati kilamati paridevati urattālim kandati sammoham āpajjati. Idampi bhikkhave bālo tatiyam diṭṭheva dhamme dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti.

Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo kāyena duccharitam caritvā vācāya duccharitam caritvā manasā duccharitam caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjati. Yam kho tam bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ekantaṃ aniṭṭham ekantaṃ akantaṃ ekantaṃ amanāpan”ti. Nirayameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ekantaṃ aniṭṭham ekantaṃ akantaṃ ekantaṃ amanāpan”ti. Yāvañcidam bhikkhave upamāpi² na sukarā, yāva dukkhā nirayāti.

249. Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “sakkā pana bhante upamam kātun”ti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca, seyyathāpi bhikkhu coram āgucārim gahetvā rañño dasseyyum “ayam kho deva coro āgucārī, imassa yam icchasi, tam daṇḍam paṇehi”ti. Tamenam rājā evam vadeyya “gacchatha bho imam purisam pubbaṇhasamayam sattisatena

1. Chamāya (Sī, I)

2. Upamāhipi (Sī)

hanathā”ti. Tamenam pubbaṇhasamayam sattisatena haneyyum, atha rājā majjhanhikasamayam¹ evam vadeyya “ambho katham so puriso”ti. Tatheva deva jīvatīti. Tamenam rājā evam vadeyya “gacchatha bho tam purisam majjhanhikasamayam sattisatena hanathā”ti. Tamenam majjhanhikasamayam sattisatena haneyyum. Atha rājā sāyanhasamayam evam vadeyya “ambho katham so puriso”ti. Tatheva deva jīvatīti. Tamenam rājā evam vadeyya “gacchatha bho tam purisam sāyanhasamayam sattisatena hanathā”ti. Tamenam sāyanhasamayam sattisatena haneyyum. Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno tatonidānam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvediyethāti. Ekissāpi bhante sattiya haññamāno so puriso tatonidānam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvediyetha, ko pana vādo tīti sattisatehīti.

250. Atha kho Bhagavā parittam paṇimattam pāsāṇam gahetvā bhikkhū āmantesi “tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamo nu kho mahantataro, yo cāyam mayā paritto paṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito, yo ca himavā pabbatarājā”ti. Appamattako ayam bhante Bhagavatā paritto paṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito, himavantam pabbatarājānam upanidhāya saṅkhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, upanidhampi² na upeti. Evameva kho bhikkhave yam so puriso tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno tatonidānam dukkham domanassam paṭisamvedeti, tam nirayakassa dukkhassa upanidhāya saṅkhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti.

Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā pañcavidhabandhanam nāma kammakāraṇam karonti, tattam ayokhilaṃ³ hatthe gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ dutiye hatthe gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ pāde gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ dutiye pāde gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ majjhe urasmim gamenti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā khārā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti. Na ca tāva kālam karoti, yāva na tam pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti⁴. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā samvesetvā kuṭhārīhi⁵ tacchanti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā -pa- byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā uddhampādam adhosiram gahetvā vāsīhi tacchanti.

1. Majjhantikasamayam (Sī, Syā, Kam, Ka), majjhantikaṃ samayam (I)

2. Upanidhampi (Sī,I)

3. Ayokhilaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Byantīhoti (I, Ka)

5. Kudhārīhi (Ka)

so tattha dukkhā tībā -pa- byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā rathe yojetvā ādittāya pathaviyā sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya¹ sārentipi paccāsārentipi. So tattha dukkhā tībā -pa- byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā mahantaṃ aṅgārapabbataṃ ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ āropentipi oropentipi. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti. Na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā uddhampādaṃ adhosiraṃ gahetvā tattāya Lohakumbhiyā pakkhipanti ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya. So tattha pheṇuddehakaṃ paccati, so tattha pheṇuddehakaṃ paccamāno sakimpi uddham gacchati, sakimpi adho gacchati, sakimpi tiriyaṃ gacchati. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti. Na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā² Mahāniraye pakkhipanti. So kho pana bhikkhave Mahānirayo—

Catukkaṇṇo catudvāro, vibhatto bhāgasō mito.

Ayopākārapariyanto, ayasā paṭikujjito.

Tassa ayomayā bhūmi, jalitā tejasā yutā.

Samantā yojanasataṃ, pharivā tiṭṭhati sabbadā.

Anekapariyāyenapi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave nirayakathaṃ katheyyaṃ, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave na sukarā akkhānena pāpuṇituṃ yāva dukkhā nirayā.

251. Santi bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā tiṇabhakkhā, te allānipi tiṇāni sukkhānipi tiṇāni dantullehakaṃ khādanti. Katame ca bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā tiṇabhakkhā, hatthī assā goṇā gadrabhā ajā migā ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā tiṇabhakkhā. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesam sattānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, ye te sattā tiṇabhakkhā.

Santi bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūthabhakkhā, te dūratova gūthagandhaṃ ghāyitvā dhāvanti “ettha bhuñjissāma ettha bhuñjissāma”ti.

1. Sañjotibhūtāya (Syā, Kam, I)

2. Nirayapālā punappunam (Ka)

seyyathāpi nāma brāhmaṇā āhutigandhena dhāvanti “ettha bhuñjissāma ettha bhuñjissāmā”ti. Evameva kho bhikkhave santi tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūṭhabhakkhā, te dūratova gūthagandham ghāyitvā dhāvanti “ettha bhuñjissāma ettha bhuñjissāmā”ti. Katame ca bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūṭhabhakkhā, kukkuṭā sūkarā soṇā siṅgālā ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūṭhabhakkhā. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesam sattānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, ye te sattā gūṭhabhakkhā.

Santi bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā andhakāre jāyanti, andhakāre jīyanti¹, andhakāre mīyanti². Katame ca bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā andhakāre jāyanti, andhakāre jīyanti, andhakāre mīyanti. Kīṭā puḷavā³ gaṇḍuppādā ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā andhakāre jāyanti, andhakāre jīyanti, andhakāre mīyanti. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesam sattānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, ye te sattā andhakāre jāyanti, andhakāre jīyanti, andhakāre mīyanti.

Santi bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā udakasmim jāyanti, udakasmim jīyanti, udakasmim mīyanti. Katame ca bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā udakasmim jāyanti, udakasmim jīyanti, udakasmim mīyanti. Macchā kacchapā susumārā ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā udakasmim jāyanti, udakasmim jīyanti, udakasmim mīyanti. Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesam sattānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, ye te sattā udakasmim jāyanti, udakasmim jīyanti, udakasmim mīyanti.

Santi bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā asucismim jāyanti, asucismim jīyanti, asucismim mīyanti. Katame ca bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā asucismim jāyanti, asucismim jīyanti, asucismim mīyanti. Ye te bhikkhave sattā pūtimacche vā jāyanti, pūtimacche vā jīyanti, pūtimacche vā mīyanti. Pūtikūṇape vā -pa-. Pūtikummāse vā. Candanikāya vā.

1. Jīyanti (Ka)

2. Mīyanti (Ka)

3. Paṭaṅgā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

oligalle vā jāyanti. (Ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pānā asucismim jāyanti, asucismim jīyanti, asucismim mīyanti.)¹ Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā tesam sattānam saḥabyatam upapajjati, ye te sattā asucismim jāyanti, asucismim jīyanti, asucismim mīyanti.

Anekapariyāyenapi kho aham bhikkhave tiracchānayonikatham katheyyam, yāvañcidam bhikkhave na sukaram akkhānena pāpuṇitum, yāva dukkhā tiracchāyoni.

252. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso ekacchiggalam yugam mahāsamudde pakkhipeyya, tamenam puratthimo vāto pacchimena samhareyya, pacchimo vāto puratthimena samhareyya, uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena samhareyya, dakkhiṇo vāto uttarenam samhareyya. Tatrāssa kāṇo kacchapo, so vassatassa vassatassa² accayena sakim ummujeyya. Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so kāṇo kacchapo amusmim ekacchiggale yuge gīvam paveseyyāti. (No hetam bhante.)³ Yadi pana⁴ bhante kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayenāti. Khippataram kho so bhikkhave kāṇo kacchapo amusmim ekacchiggale yuge gīvam paveseyya. Ato dullabhatarāham bhikkhave manussattam vadāmi sakim vinipātagatena bālena. Tam kissa hetu, na hettha bhikkhave atthi dhammacariyā samacariyā kusalakiriyā puññakiriyā, aññamaññakhādikā ettha bhikkhave vattati dubbalakhādikā.

Sa kho so bhikkhave bālo sace kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena manussattam āgacchati, yāni tāni nīcakulāni caṇḍālakulam vā nesādakulam vā venakulam⁵ vā rathakārakulam vā pukkusakulam vā, tathārūpe kule paccājāyati dalidde appannapānabhojane kasiravuttike, yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo labbhati, so ca hoti dubbaṇṇo

1. () Natthi Sī-Syā-Kam-I-pothakesu.

2. Vassatassa vassasahassassa vassasatasahassassa (Sī), vassatassa (Syā, Kam, I)

3. () Natthi Sī-I-pothakesu. 4. Yadi nūna (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) 5. Veṇakulam (Sī, I)

duddasiko okoṭimako bāvābādho¹ kāṇo vā kuṇī vā khuḷlo vā pakkhahato vā na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhaviḷpanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, manasā duccharitaṃ carati, so kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaliggahena puttampi jīyetha, dārampi jīyetha, sabbaṃ sāpateyyampi jīyetha, uttariṃ adhibandhaṃ² nigaccheyya. Appamattako so bhikkhave kaliggaho yaṃ so akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaliggahena puttampi jīyetha, dārampi jīyetha, sabbaṃ sāpateyyampi jīyetha, uttariṃ adhibandhaṃ nigaccheyya, atha kho ayameva tato mahantataro kaliggaho, yaṃ so bālo kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave kevalā paripūrā³ bālabbhūmīti.

253. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave paṇḍitassa paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni paṇḍitanimittāni paṇḍitāpadānāni. Katamāni tīṇi, idha bhikkhave paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca hoti subhāsitaḷbhāsī ca sukatakammaḷkāri ca. No cetāṃ bhikkhave paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca abhaviṣṣa subhāsitaḷbhāsī ca sukatakammaḷkāri ca, kena naṃ⁴ paṇḍitā jāneyyuraṃ “paṇḍito ayaṃ bhavaṃ sappuriso”ti. Yaṃ ca kho bhikkhave paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca hoti subhāsitaḷbhāsī ca sukatakammaḷkāri ca, tasmā naṃ paṇḍitā jānanti “paṇḍito ayaṃ bhavaṃ sappuriso”ti. Sa kho so bhikkhave paṇḍito tividhaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somaṇassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Sace bhikkhave paṇḍito sabhāyaṃ vā nisinna hoti rathikāya vā nisinna hoti, siṅghātake vā nisinna hoti, tatra ce jano tajaṃ tassāruppaṃ kathaṃ

1. Bahvābādho (Ka)

2. Anubandhaṃ (Sī, I), addhubandhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Kevalapariṃpūrā (Sī, I) Ma 1. 191 piṭṭhe Pāḷiyā saṃsandetabbā.

4. Na tena naṃ (Ka), na naṃ (?)

manteti. Sace bhikkhave paṇḍito pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Tatra bhikkhave paṇḍitassa evaṃ hoti “yaṃ kho jano tajjaṃ tassāruppaṃ kathaṃ manteti. Saṃvijjanteva te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi”ti. Idam bhikkhave paṇḍito paṭhamam diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

254. Puna caparam bhikkhave paṇḍito passati rājāno coram āgucāriṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārente kasāhipi tāḷente vettehipi tāḷente addhadaṇḍakehipi tāḷente hatthampi chindente pādampi chindente hatthapādampi chindante kaṇṇampi chindante nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathālikampi karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi karonte hatthapajjotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte cīrakavāsikampi karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte balisamaṃsikampi karonte kahāpaṇikampi karonte khārāpatacchikampi karonte palighaparivattikampi karonte palālapīṭhakampi karonte tattenapi telena osiṅcante sunakhehipi khādāpente jīvantampi sūle uttāsente asināpi sīsam chindante. Tatra bhikkhave paṇḍitassa evaṃ hoti “yathārūpānam kho pāpakānam kammānam hetu rājāno coram āgucāriṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārenti, kasāhipi tāḷenti, vettehipi tāḷenti, addhadaṇḍakehipi tāḷenti, hatthampi chindanti, pādampi chindanti, hatthapādampi chindanti, kaṇṇampi chindanti, nāsampi chindanti, kaṇṇanāsampi chindanti, bilaṅgathālikampi karonti, saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonti, rāhumukhampi karonti, jotimālikampi karonti, hatthapajjotikampi karonti, erakavattikampi karonti, cīrakavāsikampi karonti, eṇeyyakampi karonti, balisamaṃsikampi karonti, kahāpaṇikampi karonti, khārāpatacchikampi karonti, palighaparivattikampi karonti, palālapīṭhakampi karonti, tattenapi telena osiṅcanti, sunakhehipi khādāpenti, jīvantampi sūle uttāsenti, asināpi sīsam chindanti, na te dhammā mayi saṃvijjanti, ahañca na tesu dhammesu sandissāmi”ti. Idampi bhikkhave paṇḍito dutiyam diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

225. Puna caparam bhikkhave paṇḍitaṃ piṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe kalyāṇāni kammāni katāni kāyena sucaritāni vācāya sucaritāni manasā sucaritāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti -pa-. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahataṃ pabbatakūṭānaṃ chāyā sāyanhasamayāṃ pathaviyā olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave paṇḍitaṃ piṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe kalyāṇāni kammāni katāni kāyena sucaritāni vācāya sucaritāni manasā sucaritāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Tatra bhikkhave paṇḍitassa evaṃ hoti “akataṃ vata me pāpaṃ, akataṃ luddaṃ, akataṃ kibbisāṃ, kataṃ kalyāṇaṃ, kataṃ kusalaṃ, kataṃ bhīruttaṇaṃ, yāvata bho akatapāpānaṃ akataluddānaṃ akatakibbisānaṃ katakalyāṇānaṃ katakusalānaṃ katabhīruttaṇānaṃ gati, taṃ gatiṃ pecca gacchāmi”ti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāliṃ kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Idampi bhikkhave paṇḍito tatiyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

Sa kho so bhikkhave paṇḍito kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Yaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhave sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ekantaṃ iṭṭhaṃ ekantaṃ kantaṃ ekantaṃ manāpan”ti. Saggameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ekantaṃ iṭṭhaṃ ekantaṃ kantaṃ ekantaṃ manāpan”ti. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave upamāpi na sukarā, yāva sukhā saggāti.

256. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātun”ti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca, seyyathāpi bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī sattahi ratanehi samannāgato catūhi ca iddhīhi, tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Katamehi sattahi, idha bhikkhave rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa tadahuposathe pannarase sīsaṃnhātassa uposathikassa uparipāsādaragatassa dibbaṃ cakkaratanam pātubhavati sahasāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ, taṃ disvāna rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa evaṃ hoti¹ “sutaṃ kho pana

1. Etadahosi (Syā, Kam, Ka)

metaṃ ‘yassa rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa tadahuposathe pannarase sīsaṃnhātassa uposathikassa uparipāsādavaragatassa dibbaṃ cakkaratanam pātubhavati saḥassāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ, so hoti rājā cakkavattī’ti, assaṃ nu kho ahaṃ rājā cakkavattī’ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave rājā khattiyo muddhāvasitto vāmena hatthena bhīṅkāraṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena cakkaratanam abbhukkirati “pavattatu bhavaṃ cakkaratanam, abhivijjānātu bhavaṃ cakkaratanam”ti. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave cakkaratanam puratthimaṃ disaṃ pavattati anvadeva rājā cakkavattī saddhim caturaṅginīyā senāya. Yasmiṃ kho pana bhikkhave padese cakkaratanam patiṭṭhāti, tattha rājā cakkavattī vāsaṃ upeti saddhim caturaṅginīyā senāya. Ye kho pana bhikkhave puratthimāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rājānaṃ cakkavattim upasaṅkamtivā evamāhaṃsu “ehi kho mahārāja, svāgataṃ te mahārāja¹, sakaṃ te mahārāja, anusāsa mahārāja”ti. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha “pāṇo na hantabbo, adinnaṃ nādātappaṃ, kāmesumicchā na caritabbā, musā na bhāsitabbā, majjaṃ na pātappaṃ, yathābhuttaṅca bhujjathā”ti. Ye kho pana bhikkhave puratthimāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā² bhavanti³.

257. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave cakkaratanam puratthimaṃ samuddam ajjhogāhetvā⁴ paccuttarivā dakkhiṇam disaṃ pavattati -pa- dakkhiṇam samuddam ajjhogāhetvā paccuttarivā pacchimaṃ disaṃ pavattati -pa- pacchimaṃ samuddam ajjhogāhetvā paccuttarivā uttaram disaṃ pavattati anvadeva rājā cakkavattī saddhim caturaṅginīyā senāya. Yasmiṃ kho pana bhikkhave padese cakkaratanam patiṭṭhāti, tattha rājā cakkavattī vāsaṃ upeti saddhim caturaṅginīyā senāya.

Ye kho pana bhikkhave uttarāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rājānaṃ cakkavattim upasaṅkamtivā evamāhaṃsu “ehi kho mahārāja, svāgataṃ te mahārāja, sakaṃ te mahārāja, anusāsa mahārāja”ti. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha “pāṇo na hantabbo, adinnaṃ nādātappaṃ, kāmesumicchā

1. Svāgataṃ mahārāja (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Anuyuttā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Ahesuṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Ajjhogāhetvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

na caritabbā, musā na bhāsitabbā, majjaṃ na pātabbaṃ, yathābhuttañca bhuñjathā”ti. Ye kho pana bhikkhave uttarāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti.

Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave cakkaratanāṃ samuddapariyantāṃ pathaviṃ abhivijjintvā tameva rājadhāniṃ paccāgantvā rañño cakkavattissa antepuradvāre akkhāhataṃ maññe tiṭṭhati rañño cakkavattissa antepuradvāraṃ upasobhayamānaṃ. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ cakkaratanāṃ pātubhavati. (1)

258. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa hatthiratanāṃ pātubhavati, sabbaseto sattappatiṭṭho iddhimā vehāsaṅgamo Uposatho nāma nāgarājā, taṃ disvāna rañño cakkavattissa cittaṃ pasīdati “bhaddakaṃ vata bho hatthiyānaṃ, sace damathaṃ upeyyā”ti. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave hatthiratanāṃ seyyathāpi nāma bhaddo hatthājānīyo dīgharattaṃ suparidanto evameva damathaṃ upeti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī tameva hatthiratanāṃ vīmaṃsamāno pubbaṅhasamayaṃ abhiruhitvā samuddapariyantāṃ pathaviṃ anusamyāyitvā tameva rājadhāniṃ paccāgantvā pātārāsamakāsi. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ hatthiratanāṃ pātubhavati.(2)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa assaratanāṃ pātubhavati, sabbaseto kālasīso muñjakeso iddhimā vehāsaṅgamo Valahako nāma assarājā, taṃ disvāna rañño cakkavattissa cittaṃ pasīdati “bhaddakaṃ vata bho assayānaṃ, sace damathaṃ upeyyā”ti. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave assaratanāṃ seyyathāpi nāma bhaddo assājānīyo dīgharattaṃ suparidanto evameva damathaṃ upeti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī tameva assaratanāṃ vīmaṃsamāno pubbaṅhasamayaṃ abhiruhitvā samuddapariyantāṃ pathaviṃ anusamyāyitvā tameva rājadhāniṃ paccāgantvā pātārāsamakāsi. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ assaratanāṃ pātubhavati. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa maṇiratanāṃ pātubhavati, so hoti maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃ so suparikammakato. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave maṇiratanassa ābhā samantā yojanaṃ phuṭā hoti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī tameva maṇiratanāṃ vīmaṃsamāno

caturaṅginim senam sannayhitvā maṇim dhajaggaṃ āropetvā rattandhakāratimisāya pāyāsi. Ye kho pana bhikkhave samantā gāmā ahesum, te tenobhāsena kammante payojesum divāti maññamānā. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ maṇiratanam pātubhavati. (4)

Puna caparam bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa itthiratanam pātubhavati, sā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā nātidighā nātirassā nātikisā nātithulā nātikālikā¹ nāccodātā atikkantā mānusaṃ vaṇṇam appattā dibbam vaṇṇam. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanassa evarūpo kāyasamphasso hoti seyyathāpi nāma tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanassa site uṇhāni gattāni honti, uṇhe sītāni gattāni honti. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanassa kāyato candanagandho vāyati, mukhato uppalaḅandho vāyati. Tam kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanam rañño cakkavattissa pubbuṭṭhāyini hoti pacchānipātini kimkārapaṭṭissāvinī manāpacārinī piyavādinī. Tam kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanam rājānam cakkavattim manasāpi no aticarati, kuto pana kāyena. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ itthiratanam pātubhavati. (5)

Puna caparam bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa gahapatiratanam pātubhavati, tassa kammavipākajam dibbacakkhu pātubhavati, yena nidhim passati sassāmikampi assāmikampi. So rājānam cakkavattim upasaṅkamitvā evamāha “apposukko tvaṃ deva hohi, aham te dhanena dhanakaraṇīyam² karissāmi”ti. Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī tameva gahapatiratanam vīmaṃsamāno nāvam abhiruhitvā majjhe Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotam ogāhitvā³ gahapatiratanam etadvoca “attho me gahapati hiraññasuvaṇṇenā”ti. Tena hi mahārāja ekam tīram nāvā upetūti. Idheva me gahapati attho hiraññasuvaṇṇenāti. Atha kho tam bhikkhave gahapatiratanam ubhohi hatthehi udake omasitvā pūram hiraññasuvaṇṇassa kumbhim uddharitvā rājānam cakkavattim etadvoca “alamettāvatā mahārāja, katamettāvatā mahārāja, pūjitamettāvatā mahārāja”ti. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha “alamettāvatā gahapati, katamettāvatā gahapati, pūjitamettāvatā

1. Nātikālikā (Si, I)

2. Dhanena karaṇīyam (Ka)

3. Ogahetvā (Si, I)

gahapati”ti. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ gahapatiratanam pātubhavati. (6)

Puna caparam bhikkhave rañño cakkavattissa pariṇāyakaratanam pātubhavati paṇḍito byatto medhāvī paṭibalo rājānam cakkavattim upayāpetabbam upayāpetum¹ apayāpetabbam apayāpetum ṭhapetabbam ṭhapetum. So rājānam cakkavattim upasaṅkamtivā evamāha “appossukko tvaṃ deva hohi, ahamanusāsissāmī”ti. Rañño bhikkhave cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ pariṇāyakaratanam pātubhavati. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imehi sattahi ratanehi samannāgato hoti. (7)

259. Katamāhi catūhi iddhīhi. Idha bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī abhirūpo hoti dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato ativiya aññehi manussehi. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imāya paṭhamāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī dīghāyuko hoti ciraṭṭhitiko ativiya aññehi manussehi. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imāya dutiyāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī appābādho hoti appātaṅko samavepākiniyā gahaṇiyā samannāgato nātisītāya nāccuṇhāya ativiya aññehi manussehi. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imāya tatiyāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti.

Puna caparam bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī brāhmaṇagahapatikānam piyo hoti manāpo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pitā puttānam piyo hoti manāpo. Evameva kho bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī brāhmaṇagahapatikānam piyo hoti manāpo. Raññopi bhikkhave cakkavattissa brāhmaṇagahapatikā piyā honti manāpā. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pitu puttā piyā honti manāpā. Evameva kho bhikkhave raññopi cakkavattissa brāhmaṇagahapatikā piyā honti manāpā.

1. Upaṭṭhapetabbam upaṭṭhapetum (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī caturaṅginīyā senāya uyyānabhūmiṃ niyyāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā rājānaṃ cakkavattim upasaṅkamitvā evamāhaṃsu “ataramāno deva yāhi, yathā taṃ mayāṃ cirataraṃ passeyyāma”ti. Rājāpi bhikkhave cakkavattī sārathim āmantesi “ataramāno sārathi pesehi, yathā maṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikā cirataraṃ passeyyun”ti. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imāya catutthāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti. Rājā bhikkhave cakkavattī imāhi catūhi iddhīhi samannāgato hoti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu kho rājā cakkavattī imehi sattahi ratanehi samannāgato imāhi catūhi ca iddhīhi tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyethāti. Ekamekenapi bhante ratanena¹ samannāgato rājā cakkavattī tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha, ko pana vādo sattahi ratanehi catūhi ca iddhīhīti.

260. Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ paṇimattaṃ pāsāṇaṃ gahetvā bhikkhū āmantesi “taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamo nu kho mahantataro, yo cāyaṃ mayā paritto paṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito, yo ca himavā pabbatarājā”ti. Appamattako ayaṃ bhante Bhagavatā paritto paṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito, himavantaṃ pabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya saṅkhāmpi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti. Evameva kho bhikkhave yaṃ rājā cakkavattī sattahi ratanehi samannāgato catūhi ca iddhīhi tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Taṃ dibbassa sukhasa upanidhāya saṅkhāmpi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti.

Sa kho so bhikkhave paṇḍīto sace kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena manussattaṃ āgacchati, yāni tāni uccākulāni khattiyamahāsālakulaṃ vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakulaṃ vā gahapatimahāsālakulaṃ vā tathārūpe kule paccājāyati aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhanadhaññe. So ca hoti abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko

1. Tena ratanena (Sī)

paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. So kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaṭaggahena mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ adhigaccheyya, appamattako so bhikkhave kaṭaggaho, yaṃ so akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaṭaggahena mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ adhigaccheyya, atha kho ayameva tato mahantataro kaṭaggaho. Yaṃ so paṇḍito kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave kevalā paripūrā paṇḍitabhūmīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Bālapaṇḍitasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Devadūtasutta

261. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dve agārā sadvārā¹, tatha cakkhumā puriso majjhe ṭhito passeyya manusse gehaṃ pavisantepi nikkhamantepi anucaṅkamantepi anuvicarantepi. Evameva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ

1. Sandhidvārā (Ka)

anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim̐ saggam̐ lokam̐ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānam̐ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manussesu upapannā. Ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānam̐ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pattivisayam̐ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānam̐ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tiracchānayonim̐ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritā samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānam̐ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyam̐ duggatim̐ vinipātam̐ nirayam̐ upapannā”ti.

262. Tamenam̐ bhikkhave nirayapālā nānābhāsu gahetvā Yamassa rañño dassenti. “Ayam̐ deva puriso amatteyyo apetteyyo asāmañño abrahmañño na kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī, imassa devo daṇḍam̐ paṇetū”ti. Tamenam̐ bhikkhave yamo rājā paṭhamam̐ devadūtam̐ samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvam̐ addasa manussesu paṭhamam̐ devadūtam̐ pātubhūtan”ti? So evamāha “nāddasam̐ bhante”ti.

Tamenam̐ bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvam̐ addasa manussesu daharam̐ kumāram̐ mandam̐ uttānaseyyakam̐ sake muttakarīse palipannam̐ semānan”ti? So evamāha “addasam̐ bhante”ti.

Tamenam̐ bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi jātidhammo, jātim̐ anatīto, handāham̐ kalyāṇam̐ karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? So evamāha “nāsakkhissam̐ bhante pamādassam̐ bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ¹ neva mātārā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātārā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ¹ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti. (1)

263. Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā paṭhamam devadūtam samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā dutiyam devadūtam samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu dutiyam devadūtam pātubhūtan”ti? So evamāha “nāddasam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu itthim vā purisaṃ vā ()² jīṇṇam gopānasivaṅkaṃ bhoggaṃ daṇḍaparāyanam pavedhamānam gacchantam āturaṃ gatayobbanam khaṇḍadantaṃ palitakesam vilūnam khalitasiram³ valinam tilakāhatagattan”ti? So evamāha “addasam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi jarādhammo, jaram anatīto, handāham kalyāṇam karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? so evamāha “nāsakkhissam bhante, pamādassam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātārā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātārā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ,

1. Pāpaṃ kammaṃ (Sī, I)

2. (Āsītikaṃ vā nāvutikaṃ vā vassasatikaṃ vā jātiyā) (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)
tikaṅguttarepi.

3. Khalitaṃ siro (Sī), khalitaṃsiram (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetam̐ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti. (2)

264. Tamenam̐ bhikkhave Yamo rājā dutiyam̐ devadūtam̐ samanuyuñjivā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā tatiyam̐ devadūtam̐ samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu tatiyam̐ devadūtam̐ pātubhūtan”ti? So evamāha “nāddasam̐ bhante”ti.

Tamenam̐ bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu itthim̐ vā purisaṃ vā ābādhikaṃ dukkhitaṃ bāḷhagilānam̐ sake muttakarīse palipannaṃ semānam̐ aññehi vuṭṭhāpiyamānam̐ aññehi saṃvesiyamānan”ti? So evamāha “addasam̐ bhante”ti.

Tamenam̐ bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi byādhidhammo, byādhiṃ anatīto, handāham̐ kalyāṇam̐ karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? So evamāha “nāsakkhissam̐ bhante, pamādassam̐ bhante”ti.

Tamenam̐ bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ pamattam̐. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātārā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātārā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetam̐ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti. (3)

265. Tamenam̐ bhikkhave Yamo rājā tatiyam̐ devadūtam̐ samanuyuñjivā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā catuttham̐ devadūtam̐ samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu catuttham̐ devadūtam̐ pātubhūtan”ti? So evamāha “nāddasam̐ bhante”ti.

Tamenam̐ bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṃ addasa manussesu rājāno coram̐ āgucarim̐ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārente kasāhipi tālente vetthehipi tālente addhadaṇḍakehipi tālente hatthampi chindante pādampi chindante hatthapādampi chindante kaṇṇampi

chindante nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathālikampi karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi karonte hatthapajjotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte cīrakavāsikampi karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte baḷisamaṁsikampi karonte kahāpaṇikampi karonte khārāpatacchikampi karonte palighaparivattikampi karonte palālapīṭhakampi karonte tattenapi telena osiṅcante sunakhehipi khādāpente jīvantampi sūle uttāsente asināpi sīsam chindante”ti? So evamāha “addasam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ye kira bho pāpakāni kammāni karonti, te diṭṭheva evarūpā vividhā kammakāraṇā karīyanti, kimaṅgam¹ pana parattha. Handāham kalyāṇam karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”? So evamāha “nāsakkhissam bhante, pamādassam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṁ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṁ pamattaṁ. Taṁ kho pana te etaṁ pāpakammaṁ neva mātārā kataṁ, na pitarā kataṁ, na bhātārā kataṁ, na bhaginiyā kataṁ, na mittāmacchehi kataṁ, na nātisālohitehi kataṁ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṁ, na devatāhi kataṁ, tayāvetam pāpakammaṁ kataṁ, tvaññevetassa vipākam paṭisamvedissasī”ti. (4)

266. Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā catuttham devadūtam samanuyuñjivā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā pañcamam devadūtam samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati “ambho purisa na tvaṁ addasa manussesu pañcamam devadūtam pātubhūtan”ti? So evamāha “nāddasam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa na tvaṁ addasa manussesu itthim vā purisam vā ekāhamataṁ vā dvīhamataṁ vā tīhamataṁ vā uddhumātakam vinīlakam vipubbakajātan”ti? So evamāha “addasam bhante”ti.

1. Kimaṅga (Sī, I)

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi ‘ahampi khomhi maraṇadhammo, maraṇam anatīto, handāham kalyāṇam karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti”?

So evamāha “nāsakkhissam bhante, pamādassam bhante”ti.

Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā evamāha “ambho purisa pamādatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā, taggha tvaṃ ambho purisa tathā karissanti, yathā taṃ pamattam. Tam kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātārā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātārā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na nātisālohitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisamvedissasī”ti. (5)

267. Tamenam bhikkhave Yamo rājā pañcamam devadūtam samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā tuṅhī hoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā pañcavidhabandhanam nāma kammakāraṇam karonti, tattam ayokhilaṃ hatthe gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ dutiye hatthe gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ pāde gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ dutiye pāde gamenti, tattam ayokhilaṃ majjhe urasmiṃ gamenti. So tatha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālam karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā uddhampādam adhosiram gahetvā vāsīhi tacchanti -pa-. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā rathe yojetvā ādittāya pathaviyā sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya sārentipi paccāsārentipi -pa-. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā mahantaṃ aṅgarapabbataṃ ādittam sampajjalitam sajotibhūtam āropentipi oropentipi -pa-. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā uddhampādam adhosiram gahetvā tattāya Lohakumbhiyā pakkhipanti ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya. So tatha pheṇuddesakam paccati, so tatha pheṇuddehakam paccamāno sakimpi uddham gacchati, sakimpi adho gacchati, sakimpi kiriyaṃ gacchati. So tatha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālam karoti, yāva na pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā Mahāniraye pakkhipanti. So kho pana bhikkhave Mahānirayo—

Catukkaṇṇo catudvāro, vibhatto bhāgasō mito.

Ayopākārapariyanto, ayasā paṭikujjito.

Tassa ayomayā bhūmi, jalitā tejasāyutā.

Samantā yojanasatam, pharivā tiṭṭhati sabbadā.

268. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave Mahānirayassa puratthimāya bhittiyā acci uṭṭahitvā pacchimāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati. Pacchimāya bhittiyā acci uṭṭahitvā puratthimāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati. Uttarāya bhittiyā acci uṭṭahitvā dakkhiṇāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati. Dakkhiṇāya bhittiyā acci uṭṭahitvā uttarāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati. Heṭṭhā acci uṭṭahitvā upari paṭihaññati. Uparito acci uṭṭahitvā heṭṭhā paṭihaññati. So tатtha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

Hoti kho so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena tassa Mahānirayassa puratthimaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati¹. So tатtha sīghena javena dhāvati, tassa sīghena javena dhāvato chavimpi ḍayhati, cammampi ḍayhati, maṃsampi ḍayhati, nhārumpi ḍayhati, aṭṭhīnipi sampadhūpāyanti, ubbhataṃ tādisameva hoti. Yato ca kho so bhikkhave bahusampatto hoti, atha taṃ dvāraṃ pidhīyati². So tатtha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

Hoti kho so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena tassa Mahānirayassa pacchimaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati -pa- uttaraṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati -pa- dakkhiṇaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati. So tатtha sīghena javena dhāvati, tassa sīghena javena dhāvato chavimpi ḍayhati, cammampi ḍayhati, maṃsampi ḍayhati, nhārumpi ḍayhati, aṭṭhīnipi sampadhūpāyanti, ubbhataṃ tādisameva hoti. Yato ca kho so bhikkhave bahusampatto hoti, atha taṃ dvāraṃ pidhīyati. So tатtha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

1. Avāpurīyati (Sī)

2. Pithīyati (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Hoti kho so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena tassa Mahānirayassa puratthimaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati. So tattha sīghena javena dhāvati, tassa sīghena javena dhāvato chavimpi ḍayhati, cammampi ḍayhati, maṃsampi ḍayhati, nhārumpi ḍayhati, aṭṭhīnipi sampadhūpāyanti, ubbhataṃ tādīsameva hoti. So tena dvārena nikkhamati.

269. Tassa kho pana bhikkhave Mahānirayassa samanantarā sahitameva mahanto gūthanirayo, so tattha patati. Tasmim̃ kho pana bhikkhave gūthaniraye sūcimukhā pāṇā chaviṃ chindanti, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindanti, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindanti, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindanti, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindanti, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ khādanti. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. (1)

Tassa kho pana bhikkhave gūthanirayassa samanantarā sahitameva mahanto kukkulanirayo, so tattha patati. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. (2)

Tassa kho pana bhikkhave kukkulanirayassa samanantarā sahitameva mahantaṃ simbalivanaṃ uddham¹ yojanamuggataṃ soḷasaṅgulakaṇṭakaṃ² ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ, tattha āropentipi oropentipi. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. (3)

Tassa kho pana bhikkhave simbalivanassa samanantarā sahitameva mahantaṃ asipattavanaṃ, so tattha pavisati. Tassa vāteritāni pattāni patitāni hatthampi chindanti, pādampi chindanti, hatthapādampi chindanti, kaṇṇampi chindanti, nāsampi chindanti, kaṇṇanāsampi chindanti. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. (4)

Tassa kho pana bhikkhave asipattavanassa samanantarā sahitameva mahatī khārodakā nadī³, so tattha patati. So tattha anusotampi

1. Uccam̃ (Syā, Kam̃), ubbhato (Ka)

2. Soḷasaṅgulakaṇṭakam̃ (Sī)

3. Khārodikā nadī (Sī)

vuyhati, paṭisotampi vuyhati, anusotapaṭisotampi vuyhati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.(5)

270. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā balisena uddharitvā thale patiṭṭhāpetvā evamāhaṃsu “ambho purisa kiṃ icchasi”ti. So evamāha “jighacchitosmi bhante”ti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā tattena ayosaṅkunā mukhaṃ vivarivā ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena tattam lohaguḷaṃ mukhe pakkhipanti ādittam sampajjalitam sajotibhūtam. So tassa¹ oṭṭhampi dahati², mukhampi dahati, kaṇṭhampi dahati, urampi³ dahati, antampi antaguṇampi ādāya adhobhāgā nikkhamati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā evamāhaṃsu “ambho purisa kiṃ icchasi”ti. So evamāha “pipāsitosmi bhante”ti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā tattena ayosaṅkunā mukhaṃ vivarivā ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena tattam tambalohaṃ mukhe āsiṅcanti ādittam sampajjalitam sajotibhūtam. Tam tassa⁴ oṭṭhampi dahati, mukhampi dahati, kaṇṭhampi dahati, urampi dahati, antampi antaguṇampi ādāya adhobhāgā nikkhamati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam bhikkhave nirayapālā puna Mahāniraye pakkhipanti.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Yamassa rañño etadahosi “ye kira bho loke pāpakāni akusalāni kammāni karonti, te evarūpā vividhā kammakāraṇā karīyanti. Aho vatāhaṃ manussattaṃ labheyyaṃ, Tathāgato ca loke uppajjeyya Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, tañcāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ payirupāseyyaṃ, so ca me Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseyya, tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ ājāneyyaṃ”ti. Tam kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave nāññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā sutvā vadāmi. Api ca yadeva sāmaṃ nātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadevāhaṃ vadāmīti.

1. Tam tassa (Ka), tassa (Sī, I)

3. Udarampi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Dayhati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Ettha pana pāṭhabhedo natthi.

271. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Idam̄ vatvāna¹ Sugato, athāparam̄ etadavoca
Sathā—

“Coditā devadūtehi, ye pamajjanti māṇavā.
Te dīgharattam̄ socanti, hīnakāyūpagā narā.
Ye ca kho devadūtehi, santo sappurisā idha.
Coditā nappamajjanti, ariyadhamme kudācanam̄.
Upādāne bhayam̄ disvā, jātimaraṇasambhave.
Anupādā vimuccanti, jātimaraṇasaṅkhaye.
Te khemappattā sukhino, diṭṭhadhammābhiniibbutā.
Sabbaverabhayātītā, sabbadukkham² upaccagun’ti.

Devadūtasuttam̄ niṭṭhitam̄ dasamam̄.

Suññatavaggo niṭṭhito tatiyo.

Tassuddānam̄

Dvidhāva Suññatā hoti, Abbhutadhammabākulam̄.
Aciravatabhūmijanāmo, Anuruddhupakkilesam̄.
Bālapaṇḍito Devadūtañca te dasāti.

1. Idam̄ vatvā (Sī, I) evam̄disesu ṭhānesu.

2. Sabbadukkā (Ka)

4. Vibhaṅgavagga

1. Bhaddekarattasutta

272. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “bhaddekarattassa vo bhikkhave uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṅca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannaṅca yo¹ dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ² asaṅkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccaṃātappaṃ³, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate muni⁴.

273. Kathaṅca bhikkhave atītaṃ anvāgameti. “Evaṃrūpo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. “Evaṃvedano ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅṅho ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhonaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. “Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave atītaṃ anvāgameti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave atītaṃ nānvāgameti. “Evaṃrūpo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. “Evaṃvedano ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅṅho ahoṣiṃ

1. Yam (Nettipāḷi)

3. Kiccaṃ ātappaṃ (Sī, Ka)

2. Asaṃhīraṃ (Syā, Kam, Ka)

4. Munīti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

atītamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣim atītamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. “Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣim atītamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave atītaṃ nānvāgameti.

274. Kathaṅca bhikkhave anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. “Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim samanvāneti. Evaṃvedano siyaṃ -pa-. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. “Evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. “Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. Evaṃvedano siyaṃ. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. “Evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānan”ti tattha nandim na samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.

275. Kathaṅca bhikkhave paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūsmim vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ -pa-. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave paccunnesu dhammesu saṃhīrati.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati. Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṅca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamaṭappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate munīti.

“Bhaddekarattassa vo bhikkhave uddesañca vibhaṅgañca desessāmī”ti
iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanduntī.

Bhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

2. Ānandabhaddekarattasutta

276. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Ānando
upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti
samuttejete sampahaṃseti, bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca bhāsati.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito
yenupaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamatvā paññatte āsane nisīdi,
nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “ko nu kho bhikkhave
upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapesi
samuttejete sampahaṃseti, bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca
abhāsī”ti. Āyasmā bhante Ānando upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā
kathāya sandasseti samādapesi samuttejete sampahaṃseti, bhaddekarattassa
uddesañca vibhaṅgañca abhāsī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “yathā kathaṃ pana
tvam Ānanda bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapesi
samuttejete

sampahaṃsesi, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca abhāsī”ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesim̐ samādapesim̐ samuttejesim̐ sampahaṃsesim̐, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṇca vibhaṅgaṇca abhāsīm—

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṇca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannaṇca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkuppaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamaṭappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate muni.

277. Kathaṇca āvuso atītaṃ anvāgameti. “Evaṃrūpo ahoṣim̐ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ samanvāneti. “Evaṃvedano ahoṣim̐ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅṅho ahoṣim̐ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣim̐ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ samanvāneti. “Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣim̐ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho āvuso atītaṃ anvāgameti.

Kathaṇca āvuso atītaṃ nānvāgameti. “Evaṃrūpo ahoṣim̐ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ na samanvāneti. “Evaṃvedano ahoṣim̐ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ na samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅṅho ahoṣim̐ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ na samanvāneti. “Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣim̐ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ na samanvāneti. “Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣim̐ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ na samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho āvuso atītaṃ nānvāgameti.

Kathaṇca āvuso anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. “Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ”ti tattha nandim̐ samanvāneti. Evaṃvedano siyaṃ -pa-. Evaṃsaṅṅho siyaṃ.

evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. “Evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgamaddhānan”ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho āvuso anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati.

Kathaṅca āvuso anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. “Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgamaddhānan”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. Evaṃvedano siyaṃ -pa-. Evaṃ sañño siyaṃ. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ. “Evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgamaddhānan”ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti. Evaṃ kho āvuso anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.

Kathaṅca āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Idha āvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati.

Kathaṅca āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati. Idha āvuso sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṅca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannaṅca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate munīti.

Evam kho aham bhante bhikkhūnam dhammiyā kathāya sandassesim samādapesim samuttejesim sampahaṃsesim, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca abhāsinti.

278. Sādhu sādhu Ānanda, sādhu kho tvaṃ Ānanda bhikkhūnam dhammiyā kathāya sandessesesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca abhāsi—

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṃ ve ‘bhaddekaratto’ti, santo ācikkhate munī”ti.

Kathaṅca Ānanda atītaṃ anvāgameti -pa-. Evam kho Ānanda atītaṃ anvāgameti. Kathaṅca Ānanda atītaṃ nānvāgameti -pa-. Evam kho Ānanda atītaṃ nānvāgameti. Kathaṅca Ānanda anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati -pa-. Evam kho Ānanda anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Kathaṅca Ānanda anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati -pa-. Evam kho Ānanda anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. Kathaṅca Ānanda paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati -pa-. Evam kho Ānanda paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Kathaṅca Ānanda paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati -pa-. Evam kho Ānanda paccunnesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate munīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Ānandabhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasutta

279. Evam me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Tapodārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi rattiyā paccūsamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena Tapodo¹ tenupasaṅkami gattāni parisiñcituṃ. Tapode

1. Tapodā (Sī)

gattāni pariṣiñcitvā paccuttarivā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsi gattāni pubbāpayamāno¹.
 Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā
 kevalakappaṃ tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yenāyasmā Samiddhi tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā
 āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etadavoca “dhāresi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa
 uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcā”ti, na kho ahaṃ āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattassa
 uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, tvaṃ panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca
 vibhaṅgaṅcāti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa
 uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Dhāresi pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo
 gāthāti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Tvaṃ
 panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi
 bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Uggaṇhāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa
 uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa
 uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, dhārehi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca
 vibhaṅgaṅca, atthasaṃhito bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca
 ādibrahmacariyakoti. Idamavoca sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

280. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi tassā rattiyaṃ accayena yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
 ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Idhāhaṃ bhante rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena Tapodo
 tenupasaṅkamaṃ gattāni pariṣiñcituṃ. Tapode gattāni pariṣiñcatvā
 paccuttarivā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsim gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho bhante
 aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ
 Tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ
 aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā maṃ etadavoca “dhāresi tvaṃ
 bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcā”ti.

Evam vutte ahaṃ bhante taṃ devataṃ etadavocaṃ “na kho ahaṃ āvuso
 dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, tvaṃ panāvuso

1. Sukkhāpayamāno (Ka)

dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañcā”ti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca, dhāresi pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyō gāthāti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattiyō gāthāti, tvaṃ paṇāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyō gāthāti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattiyō gāthāti, uggaṇhāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca, pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca, dhārehi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca, atthasamhito bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca ādibracariyakoti. Idamavoca bhante sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi. Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca desetūti. Tena hi bhikkhū suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karoḥi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkha anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asamhīraṃ asaṅkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamaṭappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā,

Evaṃvihāriṃ ātāpim, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve ‘bhaddekaratto’ti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pāvīsi. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho

‘Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asamhīraṃ asaṅkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni’ti.

Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti.

Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitūṃ, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti.

281. Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodīṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavocūṃ—idaṃ kho no āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavīṭṭho

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate Muni’ti.

Tesam no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavīṭṭho

‘Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate Muni’ti.

Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti. Tesam

no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayāṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti.

Vibhajatāyasmā Mahākaccānoti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattiko sāragavesī sārariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandhaṃ sākāpalāse sāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya. Evaṃsampadamidaṃ āyasmantānaṃ, Satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etamatthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha¹, so hāvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ Bhagavantaṃyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā vo Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Addhāvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ Bhagavantaṃyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma, api cāyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhovito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, vibhajatāyasmā Mahākaccāno agaruṃ karitvāti².

Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti.
“Evaṃāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paccassosum.
Āyasmā Mahākaccāno etadavoca—

1. Maññetha (I)

2. Agarukarivā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena
atthaṃ avibhajtvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate munī”ti.

Imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddessa uddiṭṭhassa
vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

282. Kathaṅca āvuso atītaṃ anvāgameṭi. Iti me cakkhu ahoṣi
atītamaddhānaṃ, iti rūpāti, tattha chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ¹ hoti viññāṇaṃ,
chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto
atītaṃ anvāgameṭi. Iti me sotaṃ ahoṣi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti saddāti -pa-. Iti
me ghānaṃ ahoṣi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti gandhāti. Iti me jivhā ahoṣi
atītamaddhānaṃ, iti rasāti. Iti me kāyo ahoṣi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti
phoṭṭhabbāti. Iti me mano ahoṣi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti dhammāti, tattha
chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā
viññāṇassa tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto atītaṃ anvāgameṭi. Evaṃ kho
āvuso atītaṃ anvāgameṭi.

Kathaṅca āvuso atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi. Iti me cakkhu ahoṣi
atītamaddhānaṃ, iti rūpāti, tattha na chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti
viññāṇaṃ, na chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na
tadabhinando atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi. Iti me sotaṃ ahoṣi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti
saddāti -pa-. Iti me ghānaṃ ahoṣi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti gandhāti. Iti me jivhā
ahoṣi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti rasāti. Iti me kāyo ahoṣi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti
phoṭṭhabbāti. Iti me mano ahoṣi atītamaddhānaṃ, iti dhammāti, tattha na
chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, na chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā
viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi.
Evaṃ kho āvuso atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi.

1. Chandarāgappaṭibandhaṃ (Ka)

283. Kathañca āvuso anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Iti me cakkhu siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti rūpāti appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ paṇidahati, cetaso paṇidhānapaccayā tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Iti me sotam siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti saddhāti -pa-. Iti me ghānaṃ siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti gandhāti. Iti me jivhā siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti rasāti. Iti me kāyo siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti phoṭṭhabbāti. Iti me mano siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti dhammāti appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ paṇidahati, cetaso paṇidhānapaccayā tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Evaṃ kho āvuso anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati.

Kathaṅca āvuso anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. Iti me cakkhu siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti rūpāti appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ nappaṇidahati, cetaso appaṇidhānapaccayā na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. Iti me sotam siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti saddāti -pa-. Iti me ghānaṃ siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti gandhāti. Iti me jivhā siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti rasāti. Iti me kāyo siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti phoṭṭhabbāti. Iti me mano siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ, iti dhammāti appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ nappaṇidahati, cetaso appaṇidhānapaccayā na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. Evaṃ kho āvuso anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.

284. Kathañca āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Yañcāvuso cakkhu ye ca rūpā, ubhayametaṃ paccuppannaṃ, tasmim ce paccuppanne chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Yañcāvuso sotam ye ca saddā -pa-. Yañcāvuso ghānaṃ ye ca gandhā. Yā cāvuso jivhā ye ca rasā. Yo cāvuso kāyo ye ca phoṭṭhabbā. Yo cāvuso mano ye ca dhammā, ubhayametaṃ paccuppannaṃ, tasmim ce paccuppanne chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Evaṃ kho āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati.

Kathañca āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṁhīrati. Yañcāvuso cakkhu ye ca rūpā, ubhayametaṁ paccuppannaṁ, tasmim̐ ce paccuppanne na chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṁ hoti viññāṇaṁ, na chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṁhīrati. Yañcāvuso sotaṁ ye ca saddā -pa-. Yañcāvuso ghānaṁ ye ca gandhā. Yā cāvuso jivhā ye ca rasā. Yo cāvuso kāyo ye ca phoṭṭhabbā. Yo cāvuso mano ye ca dhammā, ubhayametaṁ paccuppannaṁ, tasmim̐ ce paccuppanne na chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṁ hoti viññāṇaṁ, na chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṁhīrati. Evaṁ kho āvuso paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṁhīrati.

285. Yaṁ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṁkhittena uddesaṁ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṁ avibhajivā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṁ pavīṭṭho

“Atītaṁ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṁ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Imassa kho ahaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā saṁkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṁ avibhattassa evaṁ vitthārena atthaṁ ājānāmi, ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantaṁ yeva upasaṅkamtivā etamatthaṁ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā vo Bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṁ dhāreyyāthāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṁ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdim̐su, ekamantaṁ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṁ etadavocum̐—yaṁ kho no bhante Bhagavā saṁkhittena uddesaṁ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṁ avibhajivā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṁ pavīṭṭho

“Atītaṁ nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Taṁ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Tesaṁ no bhante amhākaṁ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṁ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṁkhittena uddesaṁ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṁ avibhajivā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṁ pavīṭṭho

‘Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ,
Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.
Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamaṭappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.
Na hi no saṅgaram tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evamaṃvihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni’ti.

Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavato saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yamnūna mayam yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti. Atha kho mayam bhante yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipucchimha, tesam no bhante āyasmataṃ Mahākaccānena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhattoti.

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, mahāpañño bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, maṃ cepi tumhe bhikkhave etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi taṃ evamevaṃ byākareyyam. Yathā taṃ Mahākaccānena byākataṃ, eso cetetassa attho, evañca naṃ dhārethāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasutta

286. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo¹ Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Candano devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Nigrodhārāmaṃ obhāsetvā yenāyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Candano devaputto āyasmantaṃ Lomasakaṅgiyaṃ etadavoca “dhāresi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcā”ti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, tvaṃ panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcāti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, dhāresi pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā, tvaṃ panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Dhāremi kho ahaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Ekamidaṃ bhikkhu samayaṃ Bhagavā devesu Tāvatiṃsesu viharati pāricchattakamūle paṇḍukambalasilāyaṃ, tatra Bhagavā devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca abhāsi—

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.

Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṅca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannaṅca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccaṃātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaram tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃvihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve ‘bhaddekaratto’ti, santo ācikkhate Muni”ti.

Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhu dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā. Ugaṇhāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, pariyaṇuṇāhi

1. Lomasakakaṅgiyo (Ṭikā)

tvam bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, dhārehi tvam bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, atthasamhito bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca ādibrahmacariyakoti. Idamavoca Candano devaputto, idam vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

287. Atha kho āyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo tassā rattiyā accayena senāsanam saṁsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sāvatti tena cārikam pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Sāvatti Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Ekamidāham bhante samayam Sakkesu viharāmi Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho bhante aññatara devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappam Nigrodhārāmam obhāsetvā yenāham tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantam aṭṭhāsi, ekamantam ṭhito kho bhante so devaputto mam etadavoca “dhāresi tvam bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcā”ti. Evaṁ vutte aham bhante tam devaputtam etadavocam “na kho aham āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, tvam panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcā”ti. Ahampi kho bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, dhāresi pana tvam bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Na kho aham āvuso dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā, tvam panāvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Dhāremi kho aham bhikkhu bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Yathā katham pana tvam āvuso dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Ekamidaṁ bhikkhu samayam Bhagavā devesu Tāvatisesesu viharati pārīcchattakamūle paṇḍukambalasilāyam, tatra kho Bhagavā devānam Tāvatisānam bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca abhāsi—

“Atītam nānvāgameyya -pa-.

Tam ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate Munī”ti.

Evaṁ kho aham bhikkhu dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā, uggaṇhāhi tvam bhikkhu bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca, pariyaṇṇāhi tvam bhikkhu

bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca, dhārehi tvaṃ bhikkhu
 bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca, atthasamhito bhikkhu
 bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca ādibrahmacariyakoti. Idamavoca
 bhante so devaputto, idaṃ vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi. Sādhū me bhante
 Bhagavā bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca desetūti.

288. Jānāsi pana tvaṃ bhikkhu taṃ devaputtanti. Na kho ahaṃ bhante
 jānāmi taṃ devaputtanti. Candano nāma so bhikkhu devaputto, Candano
 bhikkhu devaputto aṭṭhim katvā¹ manasikatvā sabbacetasa² samannāharitvā
 ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti. Tena hi bhikkhu suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi
 karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo
 Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.
 Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.
 Asamhīraṃ asaṅkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamaṭappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.
 Na hi no saṅgaram tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evaṃvihāriṃ ātāpim, ahorattamatanditaṃ.
 Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate Muni.

Kathañca bhikkhu atītaṃ anvāgameṭi -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu atītaṃ
 anvāgameṭi. Kathañca bhikkhu atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu
 atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi. Kathañca bhikkhu anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati -pa-. Evaṃ
 kho bhikkhu anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Kathañca bhikkhu anāgataṃ
 nappaṭikaṅkhati -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.
 Kathañca bhikkhu paccuppannesu dhammesu samhīrati -pa-. Evaṃ kho
 bhikkhu paccuppannesu dhammesu samhīrati. Kathañca bhikkhu
 paccuppannesu dhammesu na samhīrati -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu
 paccuppannesu dhammesu na samhīrati.

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.
 Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

1. Aṭṭhikatvā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Sabbaṃ cetaso (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), sabbaṃ cetasa (Ka)

Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati.

Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

Ajjeva kiccamaṭappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.

Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

Evamaṃvihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.

Taṃ ve “bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate Munīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamana āyasmā Lomasakaṅgiyo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Cūlakammavibhaṅgasutta¹

289. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena manussānaṃyeva sataṃ manussabhūtānaṃ dissanti hīnappaṇītātā. Dissanti hi bho Gotama manussā appāyukā, dissanti dīghāyukā. Dissanti bāvābādā², dissanti appābādā. Dissanti dubbaṇṇā, dissanti vaṇṇavanto. Dissanti appesakkhā, dissanti mahesakkhā. Dissanti appabhogā, dissanti mahābhogā. Dissanti nīcakulīnā, dissanti uccākulīnā. Dissanti duppaññā, dissanti paññavanto³. Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena manussānaṃyeva sataṃ manussabhūtānaṃ dissanti hīnappaṇītātāti.

1. Subhasuttantipi vuccati.

2. Bahvābādā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Paññāvanto (Sī, I)

Kammassakā māṇava sattā kammadāyādā kammayonī kammabandhū¹ kammappaṭisaraṇā, kammaṃ satte vibhajati yadidaṃ hīnappaṇītatāyāti. Na kho ahaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Sādhu me bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu, yathā ahaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyanti.

290. Tena hi māṇava suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā pāṇātipātī hoti, luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu², so tena kamma evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna³ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājayati, appāyuko hoti. Appāyukasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ pāṇātipātī hoti, luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu. (1)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati, so tena kamma evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājayati, dīghāyuko hoti. Dīghāyukasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. (1)

1. Kammayoni kammabandhu (Sī)

2. Sabbapāṇabhūtesu (Sī, Ka)

3. Samādiṇṇena (I, Ka)

291. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā sattānaṃ viheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā, so tena kamma evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājayati, bavhābādho hoti.

Bavhābādhasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ sattānaṃ viheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā. (2)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā sattānaṃ aviheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā, so tena kamma evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājayati, appābādho hoti. Appābādhasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ sattānaṃ aviheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā.

(2)

292. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā kodhano hoti upāyāsabahulo, appampi vutto samāno abhisajjati kuppati byāpajjati patiṭṭhīyati, kopaṇca dosaṇca appaccayaṇca pātukaroti, so tena kamma evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājayati, dubbaṇṇo hoti. Dubbaṇṇasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ kodhano hoti upāyāsabahulo, appampi vutto samāno abhisajjati kuppati byāpajjati patiṭṭhīyati, kopaṇca dosaṇca appaccayaṇca pātukaroti. (3)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā akkodhano hoti anupāyāsabahulo, bahumpi vutto samāno nābhisajjati na kuppati na byāpajjati na patiṭṭhīyati, na kopaṇca dosaṇca appaccayaṇca pātukaroti, so tena kamma evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ

maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati, sace manussattam āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, pāsādiko hoti. Pāsādikasamvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ akkodhano hoti anupāyāsabahulo, bahumpi vutto samāno nābhisajjati na kuppati na byāpajjati na patiṭṭhīyati, na kopaṇca dosaṇca appaccayaṇca pātukaroti. (3)

293. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā issāmanako hoti, paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu issati upadussati issam bandhati, so tena kamma evam samattena evam samādinna kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjati, sace manussattam āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, appesakkho hoti. Appesakkhasamvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ issāmanako hoti, paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu issati upadussati issam bandhati. (4)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā anissāmanako hoti, paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu na issati na upadussati na issam bandhati, so tena kamma evam samattena evam samādinna kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati, sace manussattam āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, mahesakkho hoti. Mahesakkhasamvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ anissāmanako hoti, paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu na issati na upadussati na issam bandhati. (4)

294. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā na dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annam pānam vattham yānam mālāgandhavilepanam seyyāvasathapadīpeyyam, so tena kamma evam samattena evam samādinna kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātam nirayam upapajjati, sace manussattam āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, appabhogo hoti. Appabhogasamvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā

yadidaṃ na dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. (5)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, so tena kamma evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, mahābhogo hoti. Mahābhogasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. (5)

295. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā thaddho hoti atimānī—abhivādetabbaṃ na abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ na paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa na āsanaṃ deti, maggārahassa na maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ na sakkaroti, garukātabbaṃ na garukaroti, mānetabbaṃ na māneti, pūjetabbaṃ na pūjeti, so tena kamma evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, nīcakulīno hoti. Nīcakulīnasaṃvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ thaddho hoti atimānī—abhivādetabbaṃ na abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ na paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa na āsanaṃ deti, maggārahassa na maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ na sakkaroti, garukātabbaṃ na garukaroti, mānetabbaṃ na māneti, pūjetabbaṃ na pūjeti. (6)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā atthaddho hoti anatimānī—abhivādetabbaṃ abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa āsanaṃ deti, maggārahassa maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ sakkaroti, garukātabbaṃ garukaroti, mānetabbaṃ māneti, pūjetabbaṃ pūjeti, so tena kamma evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati, sace

manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, uccākulīno hoti. Uccākulīnasamvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ atthaddho hoti anatimānī—abhivādetabbaṃ abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa āsanaṃ deti, maggārahassa maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ sakkaroṭi, garukātabbaṃ garukaroṭi, mānetabbaṃ māneti, pūjetabbaṃ pūjeti. (6)

296. Idha māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamtivā na paripucchitā hoti “kiṃ bhante kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ. Kiṃ sāvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjaṃ. Kiṃ sevitabbaṃ, kiṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Kiṃ me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya hoti”ti, so tena kammaena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinnena kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, duppaṇṇo hoti. Duppaṇṇasamvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamtivā na paripucchitā hoti “kiṃ bhante kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ. Kiṃ sāvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjaṃ. Kiṃ sevitabbaṃ, kiṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Kiṃ me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya hoti”ti. (7)

Idha pana māṇava ekacco itthī vā puriso vā samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamtivā paripucchitā hoti “kiṃ bhante kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ. Kiṃ sāvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjaṃ. Kiṃ sevitabbaṃ, kiṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Kiṃ me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya hoti”ti. So tena kammaena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinnena kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati, yattha yattha paccājāyati, mahāpaṇṇo hoti. Mahāpaṇṇasamvattanikā esā māṇava paṭipadā yadidaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamtivā paripucchitā hoti “kiṃ bhante kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ. Kiṃ sāvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjaṃ. Kiṃ

sevitabbaṃ, kiṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Kiṃ me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya hoti”ti. (7)

297. Iti kho māṇava appāyukasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appāyukattaṃ upaneti, dīghāyukasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā dīghāyukattaṃ upaneti. Bavhābādhasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā bavhābādhattaṃ upaneti, appābādhasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appābādhattaṃ upaneti. Dubbaṇṇasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā dubbaṇṇattaṃ upaneti, pāsādikaṃvattanikā paṭipadā pāsādikattaṃ upaneti. Appesakkhasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appesakkhattaṃ upaneti, mahesakkhasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā mahesakkhattaṃ upaneti. Appabhogasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appabhogattaṃ upaneti, mahābhogasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā mahābhogattaṃ upaneti. Nīcakulīnasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā nīcakulīnattaṃ upaneti, uccākulīnasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā uccākulīnattaṃ upaneti. Duppaññaṃvattanikā paṭipadā duppaññaṃvattanikā paṭipadā mahāpaññaṃvattanikā paṭipadā mahāpaññaṃvattanikā upaneti. Kammassakā māṇava sattā kammadāyādā kammayonī kammabandhū kammappaṭisaraṇā, kammaṃ satte vibhajati yadidaṃ hīnappaṇītatāyāti.

Evam vutte Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkhujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti.

Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Mahākammavibhaṅgasutta

298. evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Samiddhi

araññakuṭīkāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Potaliputto paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anu vicaramāno yenāyasmā Samiddhi tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Samiddhinā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Potaliputto paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etadavoca “sammukhā metaṃ āvuso Samiddhi samaṇassa Gotamassa sutāṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ‘moghaṃ kāyakammaṃ moghaṃ vacīkammaṃ, manokammameva saccan’ti. Atthi ca sā¹ samāpatti, yaṃ samāpattim samāpanno na kiñci vediyatī”ti. Mā hevaṃ āvuso Potaliputta avaca, (mā hevaṃ āvuso Potaliputta avaca,)² mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya “moghaṃ kāyakammaṃ moghaṃ vacīkammaṃ, manokammameva saccan’ti. Atthi ca kho³ sā āvuso samāpatti, yaṃ samāpattim samāpanno na kiñci vediyatīti. Kīvaciraṃ pabbajitosi āvuso Samiddhīti. Naciraṃ āvuso tīṇi vassānīti. Ettha dāni mayāṃ there bhikkhū kiṃ vakkhāma, yatra hi nāma evaṃnavo bhikkhu⁴ Satthāraṃ parirakkhitabbaṃ maññissati. Sañcetanikaṃ āvuso Samiddhi kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā kiṃ so vediyatīti. Sañcetanikaṃ āvuso Potaliputta kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā dukkhaṃ so vediyatīti. Atha kho Potaliputto paribbājako āyasmato Samiddhissa bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandi nappaṭikkosi, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

299. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi acirapakkante Potaliputte paribbājake yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Samiddhi yāvatako ahosi Potaliputtēna paribbājakena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ āyasmato Ānandassa ārocesi.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etadavoca “atthi kho idaṃ āvuso Samiddhi kathāpābhatāṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya,

1. Atthicesā (Sī, Ka)

2. () Syā-Kaṃ-pothakesu natthi.

3. Atthi ceva kho (Sī, Ka)

4. Navakena bhikkhunā (Ka)

āyāmāvuso Samiddhi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ Bhagavato ārocessāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Samiddhi āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi.

Atha kho āyasmā ca Ānando āyasmā ca Samiddhi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdirimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako ahosi āyasmato Samiddhissa Potaliputtana paribbājakena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ etadavoca “dassanampi kho ahaṃ Ānanda Potaliputtassa paribbājakassa nābhijānāmi, kuto panevarūpaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Iminā ca Ānanda Samiddhinā moghapurisena Potaliputtassa paribbājakassa vibhajjabyākaraṇīyo pañho ekaṃsena byākato”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Udāyī Bhagavantam etadavoca “sace pana¹ bhante āyasmataṃ Samiddhinā idaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ ‘yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ, taṃ dukkhasmin’ti”.

300. Atha kho² Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ āmantesi “passasi no tvaṃ Ānanda imassa Udāyissa moghapurisassa ummaṅgaṃ³, aññāsīṃ kho ahaṃ Ānanda idānevāyaṃ Udāyī moghapuriso ummujjamāno ayoniso ummujjissati”ti. Ādiṃyeva⁴ Ānanda Potaliputtana paribbājakena tisso vedanā pucchitā. Sacāyaṃ Ānanda Samiddhi moghapuriso Potaliputtassa paribbājakassa evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākareyya “sañcetanikaṃ āvuso Potaliputta kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā sukhavedanīyaṃ, sukhaṃ so vedayati, sañcetanikaṃ āvuso Potaliputta kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā dukkhavedanīyaṃ, dukkhaṃ so vedayati, sañcetanikaṃ āvuso Potaliputta kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā adukkhamasukhavedanīyaṃ, adukkhamasukhaṃ so vedayati”ti. Evaṃ byākaramāno kho Ānanda Samiddhi moghapuriso Potaliputtassa paribbājakassa sammā (byākaramāno)⁵ byākareyya.

1. Kiṃ pana (Ka)

2. Evaṃ vutte (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Ummaggam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), ummaṅgam (Ka)

4. Ādisova (Sī, I), ādiyeva (Ka)

5. () Natthi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

api ca Ānanda ke ca¹ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā bālā abyattā, ke ca¹ Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ jānissanti. Sace tumhe Ānanda suṇeyyātha Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ vibhajantassāti.

Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ vibhajeyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hānanda suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cattārome Ānanda puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro, idhānanda ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhiññhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādīṭṭhi hoti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. (1)

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhiññhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādīṭṭhi hoti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. (2)

Idhānanda ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhiññhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhi hoti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. (3)

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya

vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhihjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhi hoti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. (4)

301. Idhānanda ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati idha paṇātipātīṃ adinnādāyīṃ kāmesumicchācāriṃ musāvādiṃ pisuṇavācaṃ pharusavācaṃ samphappalāpīṃ abhihjhālūṃ byāpannacittaṃ micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. So evamāha “atthi kira bho pāpakāni kammāni, atthi duccharitassa vipāko, amāhaṃ¹ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha paṇātipātīṃ adinnādāyīṃ -pa- micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ”ti. So evamāha “yo kira bho paṇātipātī adinnādāyī -pa- micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesāṃ ñāṇaṃ”ti². Iti so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā³ abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññaṃ”ti. (1)

Idha panānanda ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇovā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati idha paṇātipātīṃ adinnādāyīṃ -pa- micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannaṃ. So evamāha “natthi kira bho pāpakāni kammāni, natthi duccharitassa vipāko, amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha paṇātipātīṃ adinnādāyīṃ -pa- micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannaṃ”ti. So evamāha

1. Apāhaṃ (Sī, I, Ka) amuṃ + ahaṃ = amāhaṃ-iti padavibhāgo.

2. Micchā te sañjānanti (Ka)

3. Parāmāssa (Sī, I)

“Yo kira bho pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī -pa- micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesam ñāṇan”ti. Iti so yadeva tassa sāmam ñātam sāmam diṭṭham sāmam viditam, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti. (2)

Idhānanda ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiṃ phusati, yathāsamāhite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirataṃ musāvādā paṭivirataṃ pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirataṃ pharusāya vācāya paṭivirataṃ samphappalāpā paṭivirataṃ anabhijjhālurū abyāpannacittaṃ sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapannaṃ. So evamāha “atthi kira bho kalyāṇāni kammāni, atthi sucaritassa vipāko, amāham puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ -pa- sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapannaṃ”ti. So evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesam ñāṇan”ti. Iti so yadeva tassa sāmam ñātam sāmam diṭṭham sāmam viditam, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti. (3)

Idha panānanda ekaccā samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiṃ phusati, yathāsamāhite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ -pa- sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapannaṃ. So evamāha “natthi kira bho kalyāṇāni kammāni, natthi sucaritassa vipāko,

amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ -pa- sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannan”ti. So evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesāṃ nāṇan”ti. Iti so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ nātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti. (4)

302. Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha “atthi kira bho pāpakāni kammāni, atthi duccharitassa vipāko”ti, idamassa anujānāmi. Yampi so evamāha “amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha pāṇātipātīṃ adinnādāyīṃ -pa- micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannan”ti, idampissa anujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī -pa- micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yampi so evamāha “ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesāṃ nāṇan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Yampi so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ nātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, aññathā hi Ānanda Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge nāṇaṃ hoti. (1)

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha “natthi kira bho pāpakāni kammāni, natthi duccharitassa vipāko”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ idha pāṇātipātīṃ adinnādāyīṃ -pa- micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannan”ti, idamassa anujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī -pa- micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yampi so evamāha “ye

evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesam̐ ñāṇan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Yampi so yadeva tassa sāmam̐ ñātam̐ sāmam̐ diṭṭham̐ sāmam̐ viditam̐, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccam̐ moghamaññan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Tam̐ kissa hetu, aññathā hi Ānanda Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇam̐ hoti. (2)

Tatrānanda yvāyam̐ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha “atthi kira bho kalyāṇāni kammāni, atthi sucaritassa vipāko”ti, idamassa anujānāmi. Yampi so evamāha “amāham̐ puggalam̐ addasam̐ idha pāṇātipātā paṭiviratam̐ adinnādānā paṭiviratam̐ -pa- sammādiṭṭhim̐, kāyassa bheda param̐ maraṇā passāmi sugatim̐ saggam̐ lokam̐ upapannan”ti, idampissa anujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bheda param̐ maraṇā sugatim̐ saggam̐ lokam̐ upapajjati”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yampi so evamāha “ye evam̐ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesam̐ ñāṇan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Yampi so yadeva tassa sāmam̐ ñātam̐ sāmam̐ diṭṭham̐ sāmam̐ viditam̐, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccam̐ moghamaññan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Tam̐ kissa hetu, aññathā hi Ānanda Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇam̐ hoti. (3)

Tatrānanda yvāyam̐ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha “natthi kira bho kalyāṇāni kammāni, natthi sucaritassa vipāko”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “amāham̐ puggalam̐ addasam̐ idha pāṇātipātā paṭiviratam̐ adinnādānā paṭiviratam̐ -pa- sammādiṭṭhim̐, kāyassa bheda param̐ maraṇā passāmi apāyam̐ duggatim̐ vinipātam̐ nirayam̐ upapannan”ti, idamassa anujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “yo kira bho pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bheda param̐ maraṇā apāyam̐ duggatim̐ vinipāyam̐ nirayam̐ upapajjati”ti, idamassa nānujānāmi. Yañca kho so evamāha “ye evam̐ jānanti, te sammā jānanti. Ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesam̐ ñāṇan”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Yampi so yadeva tassa sāmam̐

ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccam moghamaññaṃ”ti, idampissa nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, aññathā hi Ānanda Tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇaṃ hoti. (4)

303. Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī -pa-micchādiṭṭhi kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi samattā samādinna, tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so idha pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti -pa-micchādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā¹ apare vā pariyāye. (1)

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī -pa-micchādiṭṭhi kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. Pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi samattā samādinna. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. Yañca kho so idha pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti -pa-micchādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā apare vā pariyāye. (2)

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa-sammādiṭṭhi kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. Pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi samattā samādinna. Tena so idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti -pa-sammādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā apare vā pariyāye. (3)

1. Upapajjam vā (Sī, I), upapajje vā (Syā, Kam, Ka) upapajjitvāti saṃvaṇṇanāyasaṃsandetabbā.

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato -pa- sammādiṭṭhi kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi samattā samādinna. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā apare vā pariyāye. (4)

Iti kho Ānanda atthi kammaṃ abhabbaṃ abhabbābhāsaṃ, atthi kammaṃ abhabbaṃ bhabbābhāsaṃ, atthi kammaṃ bhabbañceva bhabbābhāsañca, atthi kammaṃ bhabbaṃ abhabbābhāsanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭham.

7. Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasutta

304. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—saḷāyatanavibhaṅgaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha viññānakāyā veditabbā, cha phassakāyā veditabbā, aṭṭhārasa manopavicārā veditabbā, chaṭṭimsa sattapadā veditabbā. Tatra idaṃ nissāya idaṃ pajahatha, tayo satipaṭṭhānā yadariyo sevati,

yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsitumarahati, so vuccati yoggācariyānam¹ anuttaro purisadammasārathīti. Ayamuddeso saḷāyatanavibhaṅgassa.

305. “Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhāyatanam sotāyatanam ghāṇāyatanam jivhāyatanam kāyāyatanam manāyatanam. “Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idhametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (1)

“Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Rūpāyatanam saddāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam dhammāyatanam. “Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (2)

“Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhuvīññāṇam sotavīññāṇam ghānaviññāṇam jivhāvīññāṇam kāyavīññāṇam manovīññāṇam. “Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (3)

“Cha phassakāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsamphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso. “Cha phassakāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (4)

“Aṭṭhārasa manopavicārā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandham ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā. Manasā dhammam viññāya somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammam upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammam upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammam upavicarati. Iti cha somanassūpavicārā cha domanassūpavicārā cha upekkhūpavicārā. “Aṭṭhārasa manopavicārā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (5)

306. “Chattimsa sattapadā veditabbā”ti iti kho pana panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cha gehasitāni¹ somanassāni cha nekkhammasitāni² somanassāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni cha gehasitā upekkhā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā. Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni. Cakkhaviññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ manoramānaṃ lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ paṭilābhaṃ vā paṭilābhato samanupassato pubbe vā paṭiladdhapubbaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ samanussarato uppajjati somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati gehasitaṃ somanassaṃ. sotaviññeyyānaṃ saddānaṃ. Ghānaviññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ. Jivhāviññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ. Kāyaviññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Manoviññeyyānaṃ dhammānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ -pa-somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati gehasitaṃ somanassaṃ. Imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni. Rūpānaṃtveva anaccataṃ viditvā vipariṇānavirāganirodhaṃ³ “pubbe ceva rūpā etarahi ca, sabbe te rūpā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasitaṃ somanassaṃ. Saddānaṃtveva. Gandhānaṃtveva. Rasānaṃtveva. Phoṭṭhabbānaṃtveva. Dhammānaṃtveva anaccataṃ viditvā vipariṇānavirāganirodhaṃ “pubbe ceva dhammā etarahi ca, sabbe te dhammā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasitaṃ somanassaṃ. Imāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni.

307. Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni. Cakkhaviññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ -pa-. Sotaviññeyyānaṃ saddānaṃ. Ghānaviññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ. Jivhāviññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ. Kāyaviññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Manoviññeyyānaṃ dhammānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ manoramānaṃ lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ appaṭilābhaṃ vā appaṭilābhato samanupassato pubbe vā appaṭiladdhapubbaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ samanussarato uppajjati domanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ

1. Gehassitāni (?)

2. Nekkhammassitāni (Ṭikā)

3. Vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ (Ka)

domanassam, idam vuccati gehasitam domanassam. Imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

Tattha katamāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni. Rūpānamtveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇānavirāgaṇirodham “pubbe ceva rūpā etarahi ca, sabbe te rūpā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā anuttaresu vimokkhesu piham upaṭṭhāpeti “kudāssu¹ nāmāham tadāyatanam upasampajja viharissāmi, yadariyā etarahi āyatanam upasampajja viharanti”ti. Iti anuttaresu vimokkhesu piham upaṭṭhāpayato uppajjati pihapaccayā domanassam. Yam evarūpaṃ domanassam, idam vuccati nekkhammasitam domanassam saddānamtveva -pa-.

Gandhānamtveva. Rasānamtveva. Phoṭṭhabbānamtveva. Dhammānamtveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇānavirāgaṇirodham “pubbe ceva dhammā etarahi ca, sabbe te dhammā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā anuttaresu vimokkhesu piham upaṭṭhāpeti “kudāssu nāmāham tadāyatanam upasampajja viharissāmi, yadariyā etarahi āyatanam upasampajja viharanti”ti. Iti anuttaresu vimokkhesu piham upaṭṭhāpayato uppajjati pihapaccayā domanassam. Yam evarūpaṃ domanassam, idam vuccati nekkhammasitam domanassam. Imāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni.

308. Tattha katamā cha gehasitā upekkhā. Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati upekkhā bālassa mūḷhassa ()² puthujjanassa anodhijinassa avipākajinassa anādīnavadassavino assutavato puthujjanassa. Yā evarūpā upekkhā rūpaṃ sā nātivattati, tasmā sā³ upekkhā gehasitāti vuccati. Sotena saddam sutvā. Ghānena gandham ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasam sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā. Manasā dhammam viññāya uppajjati upekkhā bālassa mūḷhassa puthujjanassa anodhijinassa avipākajinassa anādīnavadassāvino assutavato puthujjanassa. Yā evarūpā upekkhā, dhammam sā nātivattati. Tasmā sā upekkhā gehasitāti vuccati. Imā cha gehasitā upekkhā.

Tattha katamā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā. Rūpānamtveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇānavirāgaṇirodham “pubbe ceva rūpā etarahi ca, sabbe te

1. Kadāssu (Syā, Kam, I)

2. (Mandassa) (Ka)

3. Sāyam (Ka)

rūpā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati upekkhā, yā evarūpā upekkhā, rūpaṃ sā ativattati. Tasmā sā upekkhā nekkhammasitāti vuccati. Saddānaṃ tveva. Gandhānaṃ tveva. Rasānaṃ tveva. Phoṭṭhabbānaṃ tveva. Dhammānaṃ tveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇāmavirāganirodhaṃ “pubbe ceva dhammā etarahi ca, sabbe te dhammā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati upekkhā. Yā evarūpā upekkhā, dhammaṃ sā ativattati. Tasmā sā upekkhā nekkhammasitāti vuccati. Imā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā. “Chattimsa sattapadā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

309. “Tatra idaṃ nissāya idaṃ pajahathā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni, tāni nissāya tāni āgamma, yāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni, tāni pajahatha tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesāṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametesāṃ samatikkamo hoti.

Tatra bhikkhave yāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni, tāni nissāya tāni āgamma, yāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni, tāni pajahatha tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesāṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametesāṃ samatikkamo hoti.

Tatra bhikkhave yā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā, tā nissāya tā āgamma, yā cha gehasitā upekkhā, tā pajahatha tā samatikkamatha. Evametāsaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametāsaṃ samatikkamo hoti.

Tatra bhikkhave yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni, tāni nissāya tāni āgamma. Yāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni, tāni pajahatha tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesāṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametesāṃ samatikkamo hoti.

Tatra bhikkhave yā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā, tā nissāya tā āgamma, yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni, tāni pajahatha tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesāṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametesāṃ samatikkamo hoti.

310. Atthi bhikkhave upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā, atthi upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā. Katamā ca bhikkhave upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā. Atthi bhikkhave upekkhā rūpesu, atthi saddesu, atthi gandhesu, atthi rasesu, atthi phoṭṭhabbesu. Ayam bhikkhave upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā. Katamā ca bhikkhave upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā. Atthi bhikkhave upekkhā ākāsānañcāyatananissitā, atthi viññāṇañcāyatananissitā, atthi ākiñcaññāyatananissitā, atthi nevasaññānāsaññāyatananissitā. Ayam bhikkhave upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā.

Tatra bhikkhave yāyam upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā, taṃ nissāya taṃ āgamma, yāyam upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā, taṃ pajahatha taṃ samatikkamatha. Evametissā pahānaṃ hoti, evametissā samatikkamo hoti.

Atammayataṃ bhikkhave nissāya atammayataṃ āgamma yāyam upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā, taṃ pajahatha taṃ samatikkamatha. Evametissā pahānaṃ hoti, evametissā samatikkamo hoti. “Tatra idaṃ nissāya idaṃ pajahathā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ.

311. “Tayo satipaṭṭhānā yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsitumarahatī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave Satthā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca Satthusāsanā vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato na ceva anattamano hoti, na ca anattamanataṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, anavassuto ca viharati sato sampajāno. Idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsitumarahati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Satthā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa ekacce sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca Satthusāsanā vattanti. Ekacce sāvakā sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca vokkamma Satthusāsanā

vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato na ceva anattamano hoti, na ca anattamanataṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, na ca attamano hoti, na ca attamanataṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Anattamanatā ca attamanatā ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dutiyam satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsītumarahati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Satthā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya “idaṃ vo hitāya idaṃ vo sukhāyā”ti. Tassa sāvakā sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññācittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca vokkamma Satthusāsanā vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato attamano ceva hoti, attamanatañca paṭisaṃvedeti, anavassuto ca viharati sato sampajāno. Idam vuccati bhikkhave tatiyaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsītumarahati. “Tayo satipaṭṭhānā, yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno Satthā gaṇamanusāsītumarahatī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

312. “So vuccati yoggācariyānaṃ anuttaro purisadammasārathī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Hatthidamakena bhikkhave hatthidammo sārīto ekaṃyeva disaṃ dhāvati puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā. Assadamakena bhikkhave assadammo sārīto ekaṃyeva disaṃ dhāvati puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā. Godamakena bhikkhave godammo sārīto ekaṃyeva disaṃ dhāvati puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā. Tathāgatena hi bhikkhave Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena purisadammo sārīto aṭṭha disā vidhāvati. Rūpī rūpāni passati, ayaṃ ekā disā. Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati, ayaṃ dutiyā disā. Subhantveva adhimutto hoti, ayaṃ tatiyā disā. Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsaṇācāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ catutthī disā. Sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇaṇācāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ pañcamī disā. Sabbaso viññāṇaṇācāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam

upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ chaṭṭhī disā. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ sattamī disā. Sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ aṭṭhamī disā. Tathāgatena bhikkhave Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena purisadammo sārīto. Imā aṭṭha disā vidhāvati, so vuccati “yoggācariyānam anuttaro purisadammasārathī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanduntī.

Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasuttam niṭṭhitam sattamam.

8. Uddesavibhaṅgasutta

313. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—uddesavibhaṅgam vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kam manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā¹ upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇam avikkhittam avisaṭam ajjhattam asaṅghitam anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe satī ajjhattam asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hotī”ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idam vatvāna Sugato uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāram pāvīsi.

314. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā samkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajivā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāram pavitṭho ‘tathā tathā

1. Yathā yathāssa (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṅghitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarāṇadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti’ti, ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayāṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavocum—

Idaṃ kho no āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavīṭṭho “tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṅghitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarāṇadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti’”ti. Tesaṃ no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavīṭṭho ‘tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṅghitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarāṇadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti’”ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena

atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti. Tesam no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayam yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti. Vibhajatāyasmā Mahākaccānoti.

315. Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattiko sāragavesī sārariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandhaṃ sākāpālāse sāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya. Evaṃ sampadamidaṃ, āyasmantaṃ Satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etamatthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha. So hāvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ Bhagavantaṃyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā vo Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. Addhāvuso kaccāna Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ Bhagavantaṃyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api cāyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavato saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, vibhajatāyasmā Mahākaccāno agarum karitvāti. Tenahāvuso suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Mahākaccāno etadavoca—

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavitṭho “tathā tathā bhikkhave

bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṅghitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhite avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti”ti. Imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

316. Kathaṅcāvuso bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visaṭanti vuccati. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rūpanimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti rūpanimittassādagadhitaṃ¹ rūpanimittassādavinibandhaṃ² rūpanimittassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visaṭanti vuccati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammanimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti dhammanimittassādagadhitaṃ dhammanimittassādavinibandhaṃ dhammanimittassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visaṭanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho āvuso bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visaṭanti vuccati.

317. Kathaṅcāvuso bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na rūpanimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti, na rūpanimittassādagadhitaṃ na rūpanimittassādavinibandhaṃ na rūpanimittassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na dhammanimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti, na dhammanimittassādagadhitaṃ na dhammanimittassādavinibandhaṃ na dhammanimittassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho āvuso bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati.

318. Kathaṅcāvuso ajjhattaṃ³ saṅghitanti vuccati. Idhāvuso bhikkhu viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa vivekajapītisukhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti, vivekajapītisukhassādagadhitaṃ

1. ...gathitaṃ (Sī, I) 2. ...vinibaddhaṃ (Sī, I) 3. Ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

vivekajapītisukhassādavinibandham
vivekajapītisukhassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ saṅghitanti vuccati.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa samādhijapītisukhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti, samādhijapītisukhassādagadhitaṃ samādhijapītisukhassādavinibandham samādhijapītisukhassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ saṅghitanti vuccati.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti. tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa upekkhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti upekkhāsukhassādagadhitaṃ upekkhāsukhassādavinibandham upekkhāsukhassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ saṅghitanti vuccati.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa adukkhamasukhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti adukkhamasukhassādagadhitaṃ adukkhamasukhassādavinibandham adukkhamasukhassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ saṅghitanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho āvuso ajjhattaṃ¹ saṅghitanti vuccati.

319. Kathaṅcāvuso ajjhattaṃ¹ asaṅghitanti vuccati. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi -pa- paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa na vivekajapītisukhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti, na vivekajapītisukhassādagadhitaṃ na vivekajapītisukhassādavinibandham na vivekajapītisukhassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ asaṅghitanti vuccati.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa na samādhijapītisukhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti na samādhijapītisukhassādagadhitaṃ na samādhijapītisukhassādavinibandham na samādhijapītisukhassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ asaṅghitanti vuccati.

1. Ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa na upekkhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti na upekkhāsukhassādagadhitāṃ na upekkhāsukhassādavinibandhaṃ na upekkhāsukhassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ ajjhataṃ cittaṃ asaṅghitanti vuccati.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatiṇṇasuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tassa na adukkhamasukhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti na adukkhamasukhassādagadhitāṃ na adukkhamasukhassādavinibandhaṃ na adukkhamasukhassādasāmyojanasāmyuttaṃ ajjhataṃ cittaṃ asaṅghitanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho āvuso ajjhataṃ¹ asaṅghitanti vuccati.

320. Kathaṅcāvuso anupādā paritassanā hoti. Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca anupādāya ca paritassati. Vedanaṃ -pa-. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca anupādāya ca paritassati. Evaṃ kho āvuso anupādā paritassanā hoti.

321. Kathaṅcāvuso anupādānā aparitassanā hoti. Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido

1. Ajjhataṃ cittaṃ (Si, Syā, Kam, I)

ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na ca rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā na cevuttāsavā¹ hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na ca viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa na viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā na cevuttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na ca apekkhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati. Evaṃ kho āvuso anupādā aparitassanā hoti.

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho “tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti”ti. Imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi, ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantāmyeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

322. Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum—

1. Na ca uttāsavā (Sī)

Yaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho “tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṅghitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hotī”ti.

Tesaṃ no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho ‘tathā tathā bhikkhave bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṅghitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā bhikkhave viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hotī’ti, ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti. Tesaṃ no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayāṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti.

Atha kho mayāṃ bhante yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipucchimha. Tesaṃ no bhante āyasmatā Mahākaccānena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhattoti.

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Mahākaccāno. Maṃ cepi tumhe bhikkhave etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi evamevaṃ

byākareyyaṃ, yathā taṃ Mahākaccānena byākataṃ, eso cevetassa¹ attho. Evañca naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Uddesavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Araṇavibhaṅgasutta

323. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca “araṇavibhaṅgaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Na kāmasukhamanuyuñjeyya hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, na ca atthakilamathānuyogamanuyuñjeyya dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ. Ete kho bhikkhave² ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati. Ussādanañca jaññā, apasādanañca jaññā, ussādanañca ñatvā apasādanañca ñatvā nevussādeyya na apasādeyya³ dhammameva deseyya. Sukhavinicchayaṃ jaññā, sukhavinicchayaṃ ñatvā ajjhataṃ sukhamanuyuñjeyya, rahovādaṃ na bhāseyya, sammukhā na khīṇaṃ⁴ bhaṇe, ataramānova bhāseyya no taramāno, janapadaniruttiṃ nābhiniveseyya, samaññaṃ nātidhāveyyāti. Ayamuddeso araṇavibhaṅgassa.

324. “Na kāmasukhamanuyuñjeyya hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, na ca atthakilamathānuyogamanuyuñjeyya dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ

1. Eso cetassa (Sī, I), eso ceva tassa (Syā, Kaṃ), esoyeva tassa (Ka)

2. Ete kho (Sī), ete te (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Nāpasādeyya (Sī)

4. Nātikhīṇaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

anattasamhitan”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasamhito, sadukkhā eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṭiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyogo hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Yo attakilamathānuyovo dukkho anariyo anattasamhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṭiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Yo attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyogo dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. “Na kāmasukhanuyuñjeyya hīnaṃ gammaṃ, pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, na ca atthakilamathānuyogaṃ anuyuñjeyya dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitan”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

325. “Ete kho ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattatī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī. “Ete kho ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattatī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

326. “Ussādanañca jaññā, apasādanañca jaññā, ussādanañca ñatvā apasādanañca ñatvā nevussādeyya na apasādeyya dhammameva deseyyā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Kathaṅca bhikkhave ussādanā ca hoti apasādanā ca, no ca dhammadesanā. Ye kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ anuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapaṭiḷāhā micchāpaṭipannāti iti vadaṃ¹ ittheke apasādeti.

1. Iti param (Ka)

Ye kāmapaṭṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā aparīlāhā sammāpaṭṭipannāti iti vadaṃ ittheke ussādeti.

Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ anuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā saparīlāhā micchāpaṭṭipannāti iti vadaṃ ittheke apasādeti.

Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā aparīlāhā sammāpaṭṭipannāti iti vadaṃ ittheke ussādeti.

Yesāṃ kesañci bhavasāmyojanaṃ appahīnaṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā saparīlāhā micchāpaṭṭipannāti iti vadaṃ ittheke apasādeti.

Yesāṃ kesañci bhavasāmyojanaṃ pahīnaṃ, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā aparīlāhā sammāpaṭṭipannāti iti vadaṃ ittheke ussādeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave ussādanā ca hoti apasādanā ca, no ca dhammadesanā.

327. Kathaṅca bhikkhave nevussādanā hoti na apasādanā dhammadesanā ca¹. Ye kāmapaṭṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ anuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā saparīlāhā micchāpaṭṭipannāti na evamāha, “anuyogo ca kho sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso saparīlāho micchāpaṭṭipadā”ti iti vadaṃ dhammameva deseti.

Ye kāmapaṭṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā aparīlāhā sammāpaṭṭipannāti na evamāha, “ananuyogo ca kho adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso aparīlāho sammāpaṭṭipadā”ti iti vadaṃ dhammameva deseti.

1. Dhammadesanāva (Sya, Kam)

Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ anuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ
anattasaṃhitaṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapariḷāhā
micchāpaṭipannāti na evamāha, “anuyogo ca kho sadukkho eso dhammo sa-
upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho micchāpaṭipadā”ti iti vadaṃ dhammameva
deseti.

Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ
anattasaṃhitaṃ, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā apariḷāhā
sammāpaṭipannāti na evamāha, “ananuyogo ca kho adukkho eso dhammo
anupaghāto anupāyāso apariḷāho sammāpaṭipadā”ti iti vadaṃ dhammameva
deseti.

Yesaṃ kesañci bhavasāmyojanaṃ appahīnaṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-
upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapariḷāhā micchāpaṭipannāti na evamāha,
“bhavasāmyojane ca kho appahīne bhavopi appahīno hoti”ti iti vadaṃ
dhammameva deseti.

Yesaṃ kesañci bhavasāmyojanaṃ pahīnaṃ, sabbe te adukkhā
anupaghātā anupāyāsā apariḷāhā sammāpaṭipannāti na evamāha,
“bhavasāmyojane ca kho pahīne bhavopi pahīno hoti”ti iti vadaṃ
dhammameva deseti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave nevussādanā hoti na apasādanā
dhammadesanā ca. “Ussādanañca jaññā, apasādanañca jaññā, ussādanañca
ñatvā apasādanañca ñatvā nevussādeyya na apasādeyya dhammameva
deseyyā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

328. “Sukhavinicchayaṃ jaññā, sukhavinicchayaṃ ñatvā ajjhattaṃ
sukhamanuyuñjeyyā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.
Pañcime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca, cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā
kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasāmhitaṃ rajanīyā. Sotaviññeyyā saddā.
Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā
kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasāmhitaṃ rajanīyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca
kāmaguṇā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati
sukhaṃ somanassaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati kāmasukhaṃ mīḷhasukhaṃ
puthujjanasukhaṃ anariyasukhaṃ, “na āsevitabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na
bahulīkātabbaṃ, bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhaṃ”ti vadāmi.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāram samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati -pa- tatiyam jhānam -pa- catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam vuccati nekkhammasukham pavivekasukham upasamasukham sambodhisukham, “āsevitabbam bhāvetabbam bahulikātabbam, na bhāyitabbam etassa sukhassā”ti vadāmi. “Sukhavinicchayam jaññā, sukhavinicchayam ñatvā ajjhattam sukhamanuyuñjeyyā”ti iti yam tam vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam.

329. “Rahovādam na bhāseyya, sammukhā na khīṇam bhaṇe”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttam, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttam. Tatra bhikkhave yam jaññā rahovādam abhūtam ataccham anattasamhitam, sasakkaṃ¹ tam rahovādam na bhāseyya. Yampi jaññā rahovādam bhūtam taccham anattasamhitam, tassapi sikkheyya avacanāya. Yañca kho jaññā rahovādam bhūtam taccham atthasamhitam, tatra kālaññū assa tassa rahovādassa vacanāya. Tatra bhikkhave yam jaññā sammukhā khīṇavādam abhūtam ataccham anattasamhitam, sasakkaṃ¹ tam sammukhā khīṇavādam na bhāseyya. Yampi jaññā sammukhā khīṇavādam bhūtam taccham anattasamhitam, tassapi sikkheyya avacanāya. Yañca kho jaññā sammukhā khīṇavādam bhūtam taccham atthasamhitam, tatra kālaññū assa tassa sammukhā khīṇavādassa vacanāya. “Rahovādam na bhāseyya, sammukhā na khīṇam bhaṇe”ti iti yam tam vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam.

330. “Ataramānova bhāseyya no taramāno”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttam, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttam. Tatra bhikkhave taramānassa bhāsato kāyopi kilamati, cittampi upahaññati², saropi upahaññati², kaṇṭhopi āturīyati, avisaṭṭhampi hoti aviññeyyam taramānassa bhāsitaṃ. Tatra bhikkhave ataramānassa bhāsato kāyopi na kilamati, cittampi na upahaññati, saropi na upahaññati, kaṇṭhopi na āturīyati, visaṭṭhampi hoti viññeyyam ataramānassa bhāsitaṃ. “Ataramānova bhāseyya no taramāno”ti iti yam tam vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam.

1. Sampattam (Ka)

2. Ūhaññati (Sī)

331. “Janapadaniruttiṃ nābhiniveseyya samaññaṃ nātidhāveyyā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Kathaṅca bhikkhave janapadaniruttiyā ca abhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca atisāro. Idha bhikkhave tadevekaccesu janapadesu pātīti sañjānanti, pattanti sañjānanti, vittanti¹ sañjānanti, sarāvanti sañjānanti, dhāropanti² sañjānanti, poṇanti sañjānanti, pisilavanti³ sañjānanti. Iti yathā yathā naṃ tesu tesu janapadesu sañjānanti, tathā tathā thāmasā parāmāsā⁴ abhinivissa voharati “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave janapadaniruttiyā ca abhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca atisāro.

332. Kathaṅca bhikkhave janapadaniruttiyā ca anabhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca anatisāro. Idha bhikkhave tadevekaccesu janapadesu pātīti sañjānanti, pattanti sañjānanti, vittanti sañjānanti, sarāvanti sañjānanti, dhāropanti sañjānanti, poṇanti sañjānanti, pisilavanti sañjānanti. Iti yathā yathā naṃ tesu tesu janapadesu sañjānanti, “idaṃ kira’me⁵ āyasmanto sandhāya voharanti”ti tathā tathā voharati aparāmasaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave janapadaniruttiyā ca anabhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca anatisāro. “Janapadaniruttiṃ nābhiniveseyya samaññaṃ nātidhāveyyā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

333. Tatra bhikkhave yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṭiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyogo hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

334. Tatra bhikkhave yo attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto

1. Piṭṭhanti (Syā, Kam)

2. Harosanti (Syā, Kam)

3. Pisilanti (Sī, I), pipilanti (Syā, Kam)

4. Parāmassa (Sī)

5. Idaṃ kira te ca (Ka)

sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yo attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyogo dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

335. Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

336. Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ ussādanā ca apasādanā ca no ca dhammadesanā, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yāyaṃ nevussādanā ca na apasādanā ca dhammadesanā ca, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

337. Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ kāmasukhaṃ mīḷhasukhaṃ pothujjanasukhaṃ anariyasukhaṃ, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhisukhaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

338. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ rahovādo abhūto ataccho anattasamhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ rahovādo bhūto taccho anattasamhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ rahovādo bhūto taccho atthasamhito, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

339. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ sammukhā khīṇavādo abhūto ataccho anattasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ sammukhā khīṇavādo bhūto taccho anattasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ sammukhā khīṇavādo bhūto taccho attasaṃhito, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

340. Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ taramānassa bhāsitaṃ, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yamidaṃ ataramānassa bhāsitaṃ, adukkho. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ janapadaniruttīyā ca anabhiniveso samaññāya ca anatisāro, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

341. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ janapadaniruttīyā ca abhiniveso samaññāya ca atisāro, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ janapadaniruttīyā ca anabhiniveso samaññāya ca anatisāro, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave saraṇaṅca dhammaṃ jānissāma, araṇaṅca dhammaṃ jānissāma, saraṇaṅca dhammaṃ ñatvā araṇaṅca dhammaṃ ñatvā araṇapaṭipadaṃ paṭipajjissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Subhūti ca pana bhikkhave kulaputto araṇapaṭipadaṃ paṭipannoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Araṇavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Dhātuvibhaṅgasutta

342. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu cārikaṃ caramāno yena Rājagahaṃ tadavasari, yena Bhaggavo kumbhakāro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhaggavaṃ kumbhakāraṃ etadavoca “sace te Bhaggava agaru, viharemu āvesane¹ ekarattan”ti. Na kho me bhante garu, atthi cettha pabbajito paṭhamāṃ vāsūpagato, sace so anujānāti, viharatha² bhante yathāsukhanti.

Tena kho pana samayena Pukkusāti nāma kulaputto Bhagavantāṃ uddissa saddhāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, so tasmim kumbhakārāvesane³ paṭhamāṃ vāsūpagato hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā yenāyasmā Pukkusāti tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Pukkusātiṃ etadavoca “sace te bhikkhu agaru, viharemu āvesane ekarattan”ti. Urundaṃ⁴ āvuso kumbhakārāvesanaṃ, viharatāyasmā yathāsukhanti.

Atha kho Bhagavā kumbhakārāvesanaṃ pavisitvā ekamantaṃ tiṇasanthārikaṃ⁵ paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇḍhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Atha kho Bhagavā bahudeva rattim nisajjāya vītināmesi. Āyasmāpi kho Pukkusāti bahudeva rattim nisajjāya vītināmesi.

Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “pāsādikaṃ kho ayaṃ kulaputto iriyati, yaṃnūnāhaṃ puccheyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Pukkusātiṃ etadavoca “kaṃsi tvaṃ bhikkhu uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te Satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi”ti. Atthāvuso samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito, taṃ kho pana Bhagavantāṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho

1. Viharāmāvesane (Sī, I), viharāma nivesane (Syā, Kaṃ), viharemu nivesane (Ka)

2. Vihara (Sī, I)

3. Kumbhakāranivesane (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Ūrundaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), uruddhaṃ (Ka) Dī 2 Sakkapañhasuttaṭṭikā oloketabbā.

5. Tiṇasantharikaṃ (Sī), tiṇasantharakaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

Bhagavā”ti. Tāhaṃ Bhagavantam uddissa pabbajito, so ca me Bhagavā Satthā, tassa cāhaṃ Bhagavato dhammam rocemīti. Kahaṃ pana bhikkhu etarahi so Bhagavā viharati Araham Sammāsambuddhoti. Atthāvuso uttaresu janapadesu Sāvatti nāma nagaram, tattha so Bhagavā etarahi viharati Araham Sammāsambuddhoti. Diṭṭhapubbo pana te bhikkhu so Bhagavā, disvā ca pana jāneyyāsīti. Na kho me āvuso diṭṭhapubbo so Bhagavā, disvā cāhaṃ na jāneyyanti.

Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “mamañca khvāyam¹ kulaputto uddissa pabbajito, yaṃnūnassāhaṃ dhammam deseyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Pukkusātiṃ āmantesi “dhammam te bhikkhu desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Pukkusāti Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

343. Chadhāturo² ayam bhikkhu puriso chaphassāyatano aṭṭhārasamanopavicāro caturādhiṭṭhāno. Yattha ṭhitam maññassavā nappavattanti, maññassave kho pana nappavattamāne muni santoti vuccati. Paññam nappamajjeyya, saccamanurakkheyya, cāgamanubrūheyya, santimeva so sikkheyyāti. Ayamuddeso dhātuvibhaṅgassa³.

344. “Chadhāturo ayam bhikkhu puriso”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (Chayimā bhikkhu dhātuyo,)⁴ pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu ākāsadhātu viññāṇadhātu. “Chadhāturo ayam bhikkhu puriso”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

345. “Chaphassāyatano ayam bhikkhu puriso”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhusamphassāyatanaṃ sotasamphassāyatanaṃ ghānasamphassāyatanaṃ jivhāsamphassāyatanaṃ kāyasamphassāyatanaṃ manosamphassāyatanaṃ. “Chaphassāyatano ayam bhikkhu puriso”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

1. Maṃ tvāyam (Sī), mamaṃ khvāyam (Syā, Kaṃ), maṃ khvāyam (I)

2. Chaddhāturo (Sī)

3. Chadhātuvibhaṅgassa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. () Natthi Sī-I-potthakesu.

346. “Aṭṭhārasamanopavicāro ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassaṭṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassaṭṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati. Iti cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā cha upekkhupavicārā. “Aṭṭhārasamanopavicāro ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

347. “Caturādhiṭṭhāno ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Paññādhiṭṭhāno saccādhiṭṭhāno cāgādhiṭṭhāno upasamādhiṭṭhāno. “Caturādhiṭṭhāno ayaṃ bhikkhu puriso”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

348. “Paññaṃ nappamajjeyya, saccamanurakkheyya, cāgamanubrūheyya, santimeva so sikkheyyā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Kathaṅca bhikkhu paññaṃ nappamajjati. Chayimā bhikkhu dhātuyo. Pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu ākāsadhātu viññādhātu.

349. Katamā ca bhikkhu pathavīdhātu. Pathavīdhātu siyā ajjhattikā, siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca bhikkhu ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu. Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ¹. Seyyathidaṃ, kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco, maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ² vakkāṃ, hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihakāṃ papphāsaṃ, antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karīsaṃ, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu, yā ca bāhirā pathavīdhātu, pathavīdhātūvesā. Taṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindati, pathavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

1. Upādinnaṃ (I, Ka)

2. Aṭṭhimiñjā (Sī, I)

350. Katamā ca bhikkhu āpodhātu. Āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā, siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca bhikkhu ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā āpodhātu, yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu, āpodhātūvesā. Taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

351. Katamā ca bhikkhu tejodhātu. Tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā, siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca bhikkhu ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, yena ca santappati, yena ca jīrīyati, yena ca pariḍayhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu, yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tejodhātūvesā. Taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

352. Katamā ca bhikkhū vāyodhātu. Vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā, siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca bhikkhu ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, uddhaṅgamā vātā, adhogamā vātā, kucchisayā vātā, koṭṭhasayā¹ vātā, aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso iti, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu, yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, vāyodhātūvesā. Taṃ “netam mama,

1. Koṭṭhasayā (Si, Syā, Kam, I)

nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbariṃ. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

353. Katamā ca bhikkhu ākāsadhātu. Ākāsadhātu siyā ajjhattikā, siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca bhikkhu ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu. Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāsaḡataṃ upādinnaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, kaṇṇacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ adhobhāgaṃ¹ nikkhamati, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāsaḡataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaraṃ vivaragataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi upādinnaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu, yā ca bāhirā ākāsadhātu, ākāsadhāturevesā. Taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbariṃ. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā ākāsadhātuyā nibbindati, ākāsadhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

354. Athāparaṃ viññāṇaṃyeva avasissati parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ, tena ca viññāṇena kim² vijānāti. Sukhantipi vijānāti, dukkhantipi vijānāti, adukkhamasukhantipi vijānāti. Sukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhu phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammatīti pajānāti.

355. Dukkavedaniyaṃ bhikkhu phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā dukkhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammatīti pajānāti.

356. Adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhu phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā, so adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ

1. Adhobhāgā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Devadūtasuttana sameti.

2. Tena viññāṇena kiñca (Sī)

vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammatīti pajānāti.

357. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu dvinnāṃ kaṭṭhānaṃ saṃghaṭṭā¹ samodhānā usmā jāyati tejo abhinibbattati, tesāmyeva dvinnāṃ kaṭṭhānaṃ nānābhāvā vinikkhepā yā tajjā usmā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammati. Evameva kho bhikkhu sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūsammatīti pajānāti.

358. Dukkavedaniyaṃ bhikkhu phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā dukkhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammatīti pajānāti.

359. Adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhu phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā, so adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Tasseva adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammatītipajānāti.

360. Athāparaṃ upekkhāyeva avasissati parisuddhā pariyodātā mudu ca kammañña ca pabhassarā ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu dakkho suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārentevāsī vā ukkaṃ bandheyya, ukkaṃ bandhitvā ukkāmuḥkaṃ ālimpeyya, ukkāmuḥkaṃ ālimpetvā saṇḍāsena jātarūpaṃ gahetvā ukkāmuḥke pakkhipeyya. Tameṇaṃ kālena kālaṃ abhidhameyya, kālena kālaṃ udakena paripphoseyya, kālena kālaṃ ajjupekkheyya. Taṃ hoti jātarūpaṃ² sudhantaṃ niddhantaṃ nīhataṃ³ ninnītakasāvaṃ⁴ mudu ca kammaññaṇca pabhassaraṇca. Yassā yassā ca piḷandhanavikatiyā ākaṅkhati, yadi paṭṭikāya⁵

1. Samphassa (Sī, I), saṅghaṭṭā (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Jātarūpaṃ dhantaṃ (Sī, I)

3. Nihataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Nihatakasāvaṃ (Ka)

5. Pavaṭṭikāya (Sī, Syā)

yadi kuṇḍalāya yadi gīveyyakāya yadi suvaṇṇamālāya, tañcassa atthaṃ anubhoti. Evameva kho bhikkhu athāparaṃ upekkhāyeva avasissati parisuddhā pariyodātā mudu ca kammaññā ca pabhassarā ca.

361. So evaṃ pajānāti “imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ ākāsānañcāyatanam upasamhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanam upasamhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanam upasamhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasamhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya”ti.

362. So evaṃ pajānāti “imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ ākāsānañcāyatanam upasamhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, saṅkhatametaṃ. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanam upasamhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, saṅkhatametaṃ. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanam upasamhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, saṅkhatametaṃ. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasamhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ, saṅkhatametaṃ.

So neva taṃ abhisankharoti na abhisancetayati bhavāya vā vibhavāya vā, so anabhisankharonto anabhisancetayanto bhavāya vā vibhavāya vā na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati aparitassaṃ paccattaṃyeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

363. So sukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, sā aniccāti pajānāti, anajjhositāti pajānāti, anabhinanditāti pajānāti. Dukkhañce vedanaṃ

vedeti, sā aniccāti pajānāti, anajjhositāti pajānāti, anabhinanditāti pajānāti. Adukkhamasukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, sā aniccāti pajānāti, anajjhositāti pajānāti, anabhinanditāti pajānāti.

364. So sukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, visaṃyutto naṃ vedeti. Dukkhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, visaṃyutto naṃ vedeti. Adukkhamasukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, visaṃyutto naṃ vedeti. So kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantīti pajānāti.

365. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyati, tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā¹ anāhāro nibbāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ paraṃ marañā uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantīti pajānāti. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato bhikkhu iminā paramena paññādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Esā hi bhikkhu paramā ariyā paññā, yadidaṃ sabbadukkakkhaye ñāṇaṃ.

366. Tassa sā vimutti sacce ṭhitā akuppā hoti. Taṃ hi bhikkhu musā yaṃ mosadhammaṃ, taṃ saccaṃ yaṃ amosadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato bhikkhu iminā paramena saccādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Etaṃ hi bhikkhu paramaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, yadidaṃ amosadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ.

367. Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno upadhī honti samattā samādinna. Tyāssa pahīnā honti ucchinnamūlā tālāvattukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato

1. Anupāhārā (Sī, I), anupādānā (Ka)

bhikkhu iminā paramena cāgādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Eso hi bhikkhu paramo ariyo cāgo, yadidaṃ sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo.

368. Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno abhijjhā hoti chando sārāgo, svāssa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno āghāto hoti byāpādo sampadoso, svāssa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno avijjā hoti sammoho, svāssa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato bhikkhu iminā paramena upasamādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Eso hi bhikkhu paramo ariyo upasamo, yadidaṃ rāgadosamohānaṃ upasamo. “Paññaṃ nappamajjeyya, saccamanurakkhaya, cāgamanubrūheyya, santimeva so sikkheyyā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

369. “Yattha ṭhitaṃ maññassavā nappavattanti, maññassave kho pana nappavattamāne muni santoti vuccatī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Asmīti bhikkhu maññitametaṃ, ayamahasmīti maññitametaṃ. Bhavissanti maññitametaṃ, na bhavissanti maññitametaṃ. Rūpī bhavissanti maññitametaṃ, arūpī bhavissanti maññitametaṃ, saññī bhavissanti maññitametaṃ, asaññībhavissanti maññitametaṃ, nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissanti maññitametaṃ. Maññitaṃ bhikkhu rogo maññitaṃ gaṇḍo maññitaṃ sallaṃ, sabbamaññitānaṃveva bhikkhu samatikkamā muni santoti vuccati. Muni kho pana bhikkhu santo na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na kuppati na piheti. Tañhissa bhikkhu natthi, yena jāyetha. Ajāyamāno kiṃ jīyissati, ajīyamāno kiṃ mīyissati, amīyamāno kiṃ kuppissati, akuppamāno kissa¹ pihessati. “Yattha ṭhitaṃ maññassavā nappavattanti, maññassave kho pana nappavattamāne muni santoti vuccatī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imaṃ kho me tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃkhittena chadhātuvibhaṅgaṃ dhārehīti.

1. Kiṃ (Ka)

370. Atha kho āyasmā Pukkusāti “Satthā kira me anuppatto, Sugato kira me anuppatto, Sammāsambuddho kira me anuppatto”ti uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ cīvaram katvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “acayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūḷhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yohaṃ Bhagavantam āvusovādena samudācaritabbaṃ amaññissaṃ, tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim saṃvarāyā”ti. Taggha tvaṃ bhikkhu accayo accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūḷhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ āvusovādena samudācaritabbaṃ amaññittha, yato ca kho tvaṃ bhikkhu accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭiggaṇhāma. Vuddhihesā bhikkhu ariyassa vinaye, yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatim saṃvaraṃ āpajjatīti. Labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike upasampadanti. Paripuṇṇaṃ pana te bhikkhu pattacīvaranti. Na kho me bhante paripuṇṇaṃ pattacīvaranti. Na kho bhikkhu Tathāgatā aparipuṇṇapattacīvaraṃ upasampādentīti. Atha kho āyasmā Pukkusāti Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pattacīvarapariyesanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho āyasmantaṃ Pukkusātiṃ pattacīvarapariyesanaṃ carantaṃ vibbhantā gāvī¹ jīvitaṃ voropesi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum “yo so bhante Pukkusāti nāma kulaputto Bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito, so kālaṅkato, tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti. Paṇḍito bhikkhave Pukkusāti kulaputto paccapādi dhammassānudhammaṃ, na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesi². Pukkusāti bhikkhave kulaputto pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Dhātuvingasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

1. Bhantaḡāvī (Sī, I), ḡāvī (Syā, Kam)

2. Viheṭhesi (Sī, Syā, Kam) viheseti (Ka)

11. Saccavibhaṅgasutta

371. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Tathāgatena bhikkhave Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, yadidaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ, dukkhassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Tathāgatena bhikkhave Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, yadidaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ.

Sevatha bhikkhave Sāriputtamoggallāne, bhajatha bhikkhave Sāriputtamoggallāne. Paṇḍitā bhikkhū anuggāhakā sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave janetā¹ evaṃ Sāriputto, seyyathāpi jātassa āpādetā evaṃ Moggallāno. Sāriputto bhikkhave sotāpattiphale vineti, Moggallāno uttamatthe. Sāriputto bhikkhave pahoti cattāri ariyasaccāni vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhabetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānīkātunti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato uttāhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pāvisi.

372. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto acirapakkantassa Bhagavato bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te

bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Tathāgatenā āvuso Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, yadidaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ, dukkhassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ.

373. Katamañcāvuso dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāpi dukkhā, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ, saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Katamā cāvuso jāti. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso jāti.

Katamā cāvuso jarā. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso jarā.

Katamañcāvuso maraṇaṃ. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālamkiriya khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassupacchedo. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso maraṇaṃ.

Katamo cāvuso soko. Yo kho āvuso aññataraññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso soko.

Katamo cāvuso paridevo. Yo kho āvuso aññataraññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso paridevo.

Katamañcāvuso dukkhaṃ. Yaṃ kho āvuso kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso dukkhaṃ.

Katamañcāvuso domanassaṃ. Yaṃ kho āvuso cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ manosamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso domanassaṃ.

Katamo cāvuso upāyāso. Yo kho āvuso aññataraññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsittataṃ upāyāsittataṃ. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso upāyāso.

Katamañcāvuso yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ. Jātidhammānaṃ āvuso sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati “aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyā”ti. Na kho panetaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ, idampi yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ āvuso sattānaṃ -pa-. Byādhidhammānaṃ āvuso sattānaṃ. Maraṇadhammānaṃ āvuso sattānaṃ. Sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ āvuso sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati “aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyū”ti. Na kho panetaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ, idampi yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ.

Katame cāvuso saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime vuccantāvuso saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

374. Katamañcāvuso dukkhasamudayaṃ¹ ariyasaccaṃ. Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā² nandirāsahagatā³ tatrataṭṭhābhinandinī. Seyyathidaṃ,

1. Dukkhasamudayo (Syā, Kam)

2. Ponobhavikā (Sī, I)

3. Nandirāgasahagatā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

kāmatanḥā bhagatanḥā vibhavatanḥā. Idam vuccatāvuso dukkhasamudayam¹ ariyasaccam.

Katamañcāvuso dukkhanirodham² ariyasaccam. Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Idam vuccatāvuso dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam.

375. Katamañcāvuso dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidam, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Katamācāvuso sammādiṭṭhi. Yam kho āvuso dukkhe ñāṇam dukkhasamudaye ñāṇam dukkhanirodhe ñāṇam dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇam. Ayam vuccatāvuso sammādiṭṭhi.

Katamo cāvuso sammāsaṅkappo. Nekkhammasaṅkappo abyāpādasāṅkappo avihimsāsāṅkappo. Ayam vuccatāvuso sammāsaṅkappo.

Katamā cāvuso sammāvācā. Musāvādā veramaṇī, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī. Ayam vuccatāvuso sammāvācā.

Katamo cāvuso sammākammanto. Paṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī. Ayam vuccatāvuso sammākammanto.

Katamo cāvuso sammā-ājīvo. Idhāvuso ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvam pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvikam kappeti. Ayam vuccatāvuso sammā-ājīvo.

Katamo cāvuso sammāvāyāmo. Idhāvuso bhikkhu anuppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam anuppādāya chandam janeti vāyamati vīriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya chandam janeti vāyamati vīriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānam kusalānam dhammānam uppādāya chandam janeti vāyamati vīriyam ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānam kusalānam dhammānam

1. Dukkhasamudayo (Syā, Kam)

2. Dukkhanirodho (Syā, Kam)

ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā
chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.
Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammāvāyāmo.

Katamā cāvuso sammāsati. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati
ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu
vedanānupassī viharati -pa-. Cितte cittānupassī viharati. Dhammesu
dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammāsati.

Katamo cāvuso sammāsamādhi. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicca kāmehi
vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajāṃ pītisukhaṃ
paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicāraṇāṃ vūpasamā
ajjhataṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ
samādhijāṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca
virāgā upekkhako ca viharati -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso sammāsamādhi. Idam vuccatāvuso
dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

Tathāgatenāvuso Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane
mīgadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena
vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vālokasmim,
yadidaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā
paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammanti.

Idamavoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato
Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Saccavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ ekādasamaṃ.

12. Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasutta

376. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Mahāpajāpati¹ Gotamī navāṃ
dussayugaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantāṃ

1. Mahāpajāpati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ me bhante navam dussayugam Bhagavantaṃ uddissa sāmam kantaṃ sāmam vāyitaṃ, taṃ me bhante Bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamiṃ etadavoca “saṃghe Gotami dehi, saṃghe te dinne ahañceva pūjito bhavissāmi saṃgho cā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ me bhante navam dussayugam Bhagavantaṃ uddissa sāmam kantaṃ sāmam vāyitaṃ, taṃ me bhante Bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamiṃ etadavoca “saṃghe Gotami dehi, saṃghe te dinne ahañceva pūjito bhavissāmi saṃgho cā”ti. Tatiyampi kho Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idaṃ me bhante navam dussayugam Bhagavantaṃ uddissa sāmam kantaṃ sāmam vāyitaṃ, taṃ me bhante Bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamiṃ etadavoca “saṃghe Gotami dehi, saṃghe te dinne ahañceva pūjito bhavissāmi saṃgho cā”ti.

377. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭiggaṇhātu bhante Bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiyā Gotamiyā navam dussayugam, bahūpakārā¹ bhante Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavato mātukchā āpādikā posikā khīrassa dāyikā, Bhagavantaṃ janettiyā kālaṅkatāya thañṇam pāyesi, Bhagavāpi bhante bahūpakāro Mahāpajāpatiyā Gotamiyā, Bhagavantaṃ bhante āgamma Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Buddhaṃ saraṇam gatā, dhammaṃ saraṇam gatā, saṃgham saraṇam gatā. Bhagavantaṃ bhante āgamma Mahāpajāpati Gotamī paṇātipātā paṭiviratā, adinnādānā paṭiviratā, kāmesumicchārā paṭiviratā, musāvādā paṭiviratā, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā. Bhagavantaṃ bhante āgamma Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Buddha veccappasādena samannāgatā, dhamme veccappasādena samannāgatā, saṃghe veccappasādena samannāgatā, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā. Bhagavantaṃ bhante āgamma Mahāpajāpati Gotamī dukkhe nikkāṅkhā, dukkhasamudaye nikkāṅkhā, dukkhanirodhe nikkāṅkhā, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nikkāṅkhā. Bhagavāpi bhante bahūpakāro Mahāpajāpatiyā Gotamiyā”ti.

1. Bahukārā (Syā, Kam)

378. Evametaṃ Ānanda, yaṃ hānanda puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti. Imassānanda puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ abhivādanapaccuṭṭhāna-añjalikamma-sāmīcikkamma-cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajja-parikkhārānuppadānena.

Yaṃ hānanda puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Imassānanda puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ abhivādanapaccuṭṭhāna-añjalikamma-sāmīcikkamma-cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppadānena.

Yaṃ hānanda puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti. Dhamme. Saṅghe. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti. Imassānanda puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ abhivādanapaccuṭṭhāna-añjalikamma-sāmīcikkamma-cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppadānena.

Yaṃ hānanda puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma dukkhe nikkāṅkho hoti, dukkhasamudaye nikkāṅkho hoti, dukkhanirodhe nikkāṅkho hoti, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nikkāṅkho hoti. Imassānanda puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ abhivādana-paccuṭṭhāna añjalikamma-sāmīcikkamma-cīvarapiṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppadānena.

379. Cuddasa kho paṇimānanda pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Katamā cuddasa, Tathāgate Arahante Sammāsambuddhe dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ paṭhamā pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Paccekasambuddhe¹ dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ dutiyā pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Tathāgatasāvake arahante dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ tatiyā pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Arahattaphalāsacchi kiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ catutthī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Anāgāmissa dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ pañcamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Anāgāmiphala-sacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ chaṭṭhī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Sakadāgāmissa dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ sattamī

1. Paccekabuddhe (Sī, I)

pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ aṭṭhamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Sotāpanne dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ navamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ dasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Bāhirake kāmesu vītarāge dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ ekādasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Puthujjanasīlavante dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ dvādasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Puthujjanadussīle dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ terasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Tiracchānagate dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ cuddasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇāti.

Tatrānanda tiracchānagate dānaṃ datvā sataguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā. Puthujjanadussīle dānaṃ datvā saḥassaguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā. Puthujjanasīlavante dānaṃ datvā sataḥassaguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā. Bāhirake kāmesu vītarāge dānaṃ datvā koṭisatasahassaguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā. Sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ datvā asaṅkheyyā appameyyā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā. Ko pana vādo sotāpanne, ko pana vādo sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne, ko pana vādo sakadāgāmissa, ko pana vādo anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne, ko pana vādo anāgāmissa, ko pana vādo arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanne, ko pana vādo arahante, ko pana vādo paccakasambuddhe, ko pana vādo Tathāgate Arahante Sammāsambuddhe.

380. Satta kho paṇimānanda saṃghatā dakkhiṇā. Katamā satta, Buddhappamukhe ubhatoṣaṅghe dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ paṭhamā saṃghatā dakkhiṇā. Tathāgate parinibbute ubhatoṣaṅghe dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ dutiyā saṃghatā dakkhiṇā. Bhikkhusaṅghe dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ tatiyā saṃghatā dakkhiṇā. Bhikkhunisaṅghe dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ catutthī saṃghatā dakkhiṇā. Ettakā me bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca saṃghato uddissathāti dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ pañcamī saṃghatā dakkhiṇā. Ettakā me bhikkhū saṃghato uddissathāti dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ chaṭṭhī saṃghatā dakkhiṇā. Ettakā me bhikkhuniyo saṃghato uddissathāti dānaṃ deti, ayaṃ sattamī saṃghatā dakkhiṇā.

Bhavissanti kho panānanda anāgatamaddhānaṃ gotrabhuno kāsāvakaṇṭhā dussilā pāpadhammā, tesu dussīlesu saṃghaṃ uddissa dānaṃ dassanti, tadāpāhaṃ Ānanda saṃghagataṃ dakkhiṇaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ appameyyaṃ vadāmi, na tvevāhaṃ Ānanda kenaci pariyāyena saṃghagatāya dakkhiṇāya pāṭipuggalikaṃ dānaṃ mahapphalataraṃ vadāmi.

381. Catasso kho imā Ānanda dakkhiṇā visuddhiyo. Katamā catasso, atthānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato, atthānanda dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato, atthānanda dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato, atthānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca.

Kathañcānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato. Idhānanda dāyako hoti sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, paṭiggāhakā honti dussilā pāpadhammā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato.

Kathañcānanda dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato. Idhānanda dāyako hoti dussīlo pāpadhammo, paṭiggāhakā honti sīlavanto¹ kalyāṇadhammā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato.

Kathañcānanda dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato. Idhānanda dāyako ca hoti dussīlo pāpadhammo, paṭiggāhakā ca honti dussilā pāpadhammā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato.

Kathañcānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca. Idhānanda dāyako ca hoti sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, paṭiggāhakā ca honti sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā. Evaṃ kho Ānanda dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca. Imā kho Ānanda catasso dakkhiṇā visuddhiyoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

1. Sīlavantā (Sī)

382. “Yo sīlavā dussīlesu dadāti dānaṃ,
Dhammena laddhaṃ¹ supasannacitto.
Abhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
Dā dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati.

Yo dussīlo sīlavantesu dadāti dānaṃ,
Adhammena laddhaṃ appasannacitto.
Anabhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
Sā dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati.

Yo dussīlo dussīlesu dadāti dānaṃ,
Adhammena laddhaṃ appasannacitto.
Anabhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
Na taṃ dānaṃ vipulapphalanti brūmi².

Yo sīlavā sīlavantesu dadāti dānaṃ,
Dhammena laddhaṃ supasannacitto.
Abhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
Taṃ ve dānaṃ vipulapphalanti brūmi.

Yo vītarāgo vītarāgesu dadāti dānaṃ,
Dhammena laddhaṃ supasannacitto.
Abhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
Taṃ ve dānaṃ āmisadānānamaggaṃ”³.

Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dvādasamaṃ.

Vibhaṅgavaggo niṭṭhito catuttho

Tassuddānaṃ

Bhaddekānandakaccāna, Lomasakaṅgiyāsubho.
Mahākammaśāḷayatanavibhaṅgā, Uddesa-araṇā Dhātu Saccāṃ.

Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttanti.

1. Laddhā (Sī, I)

2. Sā dakkhiṇā nevubhato visujjhati (Sī, I)

3. Taṃ ve dānaṃ vipulanti brūmi (Sī)

5. Saḷāyatanavagga

1. Anāthapiṇḍikovādasutta

383. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ ambho purisa yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandāhi¹ ‘Anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī’ti. Yena cāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena āyasmato Sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vandāhi¹ ‘Anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so āyasmato Sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vandatī’ti. Evañca vadehi ‘sādhu kira bhante āyasmā Sāriputto yena Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’ti”.

“Evaṃ bhante”ti kho so puriso Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso Bhagavantam etadavoca “anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī”ti. Yena cāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etadavoca “anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so āyasmato Sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vandati, evañca vadeti ‘sādhu kira bhante āyasmā Sāriputto yena Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu

1. Vandāhi evañca vadehi (sabbattha) aññasuttesu pana natthi.

anukampaṃ upādāyā'ti". Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṅhībhāvena.

384. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho āyasmā Sāriputto Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca "kacci te gahapati khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci te dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti, paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo"ti.

Na me bhante Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi bhante Sāriputta balavā puriso tiṅhena sikharena muddhani¹ abhimattheyya². Evameva kho me bhante Sāriputta adhimattā vātā muddhani¹ ūhananti³. Na me bhante Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi bhante Sāriputta balavā puriso dalḥena varattakhaṇḍena sīse sīsaveṭṭhaṃ dadeyya. Evameva kho me bhante Sāriputta adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā⁴. Na me bhante Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi bhante Sāriputta dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā tiṅhena govikantanena kucchiṃ parikanteyya. Evameva kho me bhante Sāriputta adhimattā vātā kucchiṃ parikantanti. Na me bhante Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi bhante Sāriputta dve balavanto purisā dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ nānābāhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyuṃ samparitāpeyyuṃ. Evameva kho me bhante Sāriputta adhimatto kāyasmimṃ dāho. Na me bhante Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥā me dukkhā

1. Muddhānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Abhimantheyya (Sī, I)

3. Ohananti (Syā, Kam)

4. Adhimattā vātā sīsaṃ parikantanti (Sī, Syā, Kam)

vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamoti.

385. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na cakkhum upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ.

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na sotaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me sotanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na ghānaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me ghānanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na jivhaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me jivhānissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na kāyaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me kāyanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na manāṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manonissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (1)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na rūpaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me rūpanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na saddaṃ upādiyissāmi -pa- na gandhaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na rasaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na phoṭṭhabbaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na dhammaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me dhammanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (2)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhuvīññāṇanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na sotavīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na ghānavīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na jivhāvīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na kāyavīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na manovīññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manovīññāṇanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (3)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na cakkhusamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhusamphassanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na sotasaṃphassaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na ghānasamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na jivhāsaṃphassaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na kāyasaṃphassa upādiyissāmi. Na manosamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manosamphassanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ.(4)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhusamphassajāvedanānissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na sotasaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na jivhāsaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na kāyasaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na manosamphassaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manosamphassajāvedanānissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (5)

386. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na pathavīdhātuṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me pathavīdhātunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na āpodhātuṃ upādiyissāmi. Na te jodhātuṃ upādiyissāmi. Na vāyodhātuṃ upādiyissāmi. Na ākāsadhātuṃ upādiyissāmi. Na viññāṇadhātuṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me viññāṇadhātunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (6)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na rūpaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me rūpanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na saññaṃ upādiyissāmi. Na saṅkhāre upādiyissāmi. Na viññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me viññāṇanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (7)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me ākāsānañcāyatananissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ

bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na viññāṇañcāyatanam upādiyissāmi. Na ākiñcaññāyatanam upādiyissāmi. Na nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upādiyissāmi, na ca me nevasaññānāsaññāyatananissitam viññāṇam bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. (8)

Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na idha lokam upādiyissāmi, na ca me idha lokanissitam viññāṇam bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “na paralokam upādiyissāmi, na ca me paralokanissitam viññāṇam bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “yampi me diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anupariyesitam anucaritam manasā, tampi na upādiyissāmi, na ca me tamnissitam viññāṇam bhavissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbanti. (9)

387. Evaṃ vutte Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati parodi, assūni pavattesi. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Anāthapiṇḍikam gahapatim etadavoca “olīyasi kho tvaṃ gahapati, saṃsīdasi kho tvaṃ gahapati”ti. Nāham bhante Ānanda olīyāmi napi saṃsīdāmi, api ca me dīgharattam Satthā payirupāsito, manobhāvanīyā ca bhikkhū, na ca me evarūpī dhammī kathā sutapubbātī. Na kho gahapati gihīnam odātavasanānam evarūpī dhammī kathā paṭibhātī, pabbajitānam kho gahapati evarūpī dhammī kathā paṭibhātīti. Tena hi bhante Sāriputta gihīnampi odātavasanānam evarūpī dhammī kathā paṭibhātu, santi hi bhante kulaputtā apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāroti.

Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Ānando Anāthapiṇḍikam gahapatim iminā ovādena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamiṃsu. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati acirapakkante āyasmante ca Sāriputte āyasmante ca Ānande kālamakāsi, tusitam kāyam upapajji. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi,

ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi
ajjhabhāsi—

“Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ, isisaṃghanisevitaṃ.

Āvutthaṃ dhammarājena, pītisañjananaṃ mama.

Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ.

Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.

Yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.

Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.

Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā”ti.

Idamavoca Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto. Samanuñño Satthā ahosi. Atha
kho Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto “samanuñño me Satthā”ti Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

388. Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū āmantesi—imaṃ
bhikkhave rattiṃ aññataro devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo
kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho
so devaputto maṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ, isisaṃghanisevitaṃ.

Āvutthaṃ dhammarājena, pītisañjananaṃ mama.

Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ.

Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.

Yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.

Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.

Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā”ti.

Idamavoca bhikkhave so devaputto “samanuñño me Satthā”ti maṃ
abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “so hi nūna so bhante Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto bhavissati, Anāthapiṇḍiko bhante gahapati āyasmante Sāriputte abhippasanno ahosi”ti. Sādhu sādhu Ānanda, yāvatakam kho Ānanda takkāya pattaḅbam, anuppattam tam tayā, Anāthapiṇḍiko so Ānanda devaputtoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaḅ abhinandīti.

Anāthapiṇḍikovādasuttam niṭṭhitam paṭhamam.

2. Channovādasutta

389. Evam me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahācundo āyasmā ca Channo Gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharanti. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahācundo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaḅ Mahācundaḅ etadavoca “āyāmāvuso Cunda yenāyasmā Channo tenupasaṅkamissāma gilānapucchakā”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Mahācundo āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosi.

Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahācundo yenāyasmā Channo tenupasaṅkamiḅsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Channena saddhiḅ sammodiḅsu, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaḅ nisīdiḅsu, ekamantaḅ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaḅ Channaḅ etadavoca “kacci te āvuso Channa khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyam, kacci te dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti, paṭikkamosānaḅ paññāyati no abhikkamo”ti.

Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyam, na yāpanīyam, baḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaḅ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso Sāriputta balavā

puriso tiṇhena sikharena muddhani abhimattheyya. Evameva kho me āvuso Sāriputta adhimattā vātā muddhani ūhananti. Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso Sāriputta balavā puriso daḥhena varattakkaḥḍena sīse sīsaveṭṭhaṃ dadeyya. Evameva kho me āvuso Sāriputta adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā. Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso Sāriputta dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā tiṇhena govikantanena kucchiṃ parikanteyya. Evameva kho me āvuso Sāriputta adhimattā vātā kucchiṃ parikantanti. Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso Sāriputta dve balavanto purisā dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ nānābāhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyuṃ samparitāpeyyuṃ. Evameva kho me āvuso Sāriputta adhimatto kāyasmim̐ ḍāho. Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Satthaṃ āvuso Sāriputta āharissāmi, nāvakaṅkhāmi jīvitanti.

390. Māyasmā Channo satthaṃ āhāresi, yāpetāyasmā Channo, yāpentaṃ mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ icchāma. Sace āyasmato Channassa natthi sappāyāni bhojanāni, ahaṃ āyasmato Channassa sappāyāni bhojanāni pariyesissāmi. Sace āyasmato Channassa natthi sappāyāni bhesajjāni, ahaṃ āyasmato Channassa sappāyāni bhesajjāni pariyesissāmi. Sace āyasmato Channassa natthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā, ahaṃ āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi. Māyasmā Channo satthaṃ āhāresi, yāpetāyasmā Channo, yāpentaṃ mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ icchāmāti.

Napi me āvuso Sāriputta natthi sappāyāni bhojanāni, napi me natthi sappāyāni bhesajjāni, napi me natthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā. Api cāvuso

Sāriputta pariciṅṅo me Satthā dīgharattaṃ manāpeneva no amanāpena. Etaṃ hi āvuso Sāriputta sāvakassa patirūpaṃ, yaṃ Satthāraṃ paricareyya manāpeneva no amanāpena. Anupavajjaṃ Channo bhikkhu satthaṃ āharissatīti evametaṃ¹ āvuso Sāriputta dhārehīti. Puccheyyāma mayā āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ kiñciveva desaṃ, sace āyasmā Channo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti. Pucchāvuso Sāriputta sutvā vedissāmīti.

391. Cakkhuṃ āvuso Channa cakkhu viññāṇaṃ cakkhu viññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassasi? Sotaṃ āvuso Channa sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ āvuso Channa ghānaviññāṇaṃ. Jivhaṃ āvuso Channa jivhāviññāṇaṃ. Kāyaṃ āvuso Channa kāyaviññāṇaṃ. Manaṃ āvuso Channa manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassasīti?

Cakkhuṃ āvuso Sāriputta cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmi. Sotaṃ āvuso Sāriputta -pa-. Ghānaṃ āvuso Sāriputta. Jivhaṃ āvuso Sāriputta. Kāyaṃ āvuso Sāriputta. Manaṃ āvuso Sāriputta manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, neso hamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmīti.

392. Cakkhusmiṃ āvuso Channa cakkhuviññāṇe cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya cakkhuṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassasi? Sotasmiṃ āvuso Channa sotaviññāṇe. Ghānasmiṃ āvuso Channa ghānaviññāṇe. Jivhāya āvuso Channa jivhāviññāṇe. Kāyasmīṃ āvuso Channa kāyaviññāṇe. Manasmīṃ āvuso Channa manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya manaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassasīti?

1. Evameva kho tvaṃ (Ka)

Cakkhusmiṃ āvuso Sāriputta cakkhuviññāṇe cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodhaṃ disvā nirodhaṃ abhiññāya cakkhum cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmi. Sotasmim āvuso Sāriputta sotaviññāṇe. Ghānasmim āvuso Sāriputta ghānaviññāṇe. Jivhāya āvuso Sāriputta jivhāviññāṇe. Kāyasmim āvuso Sāriputta kāyaviññāṇe. Manasmim āvuso Sāriputta manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodhaṃ disvā nirodhaṃ abhiññāya manam manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmīti.

393. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahācundo āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ etadavoca “tasmātiha āvuso Channa idampi tassa Bhagavato sāsanam¹ niccakappaṃ manasi kātappaṃ ‘nissitassa calitaṃ, anissitassa calitaṃ natthi, calite asati passaddhi, passaddhiyā sati nati na hoti, natiyā asati āgatigati na hoti, āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti, cutūpapāte asati nevidha na huram na ubhayamantarena, esevanto dukkhassā’ti”. Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahācundo āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimsu.

394. Atha kho āyasmā Channo acirapakkante āyasmante ca Sāriputte āyasmante ca Mahācunde satthaṃ āhāresi. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “āyasmatā bhante Channena satthaṃ āharitaṃ, tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti. Nanu te Sāriputta Channena bhikkhunā sammukhāyeva anupavajjatā byākatāti. Atthi bhante Pubbajiraṃ² nāma Vajjigāmo, tatthāyasmato Channassa mittakulāni suhajjakulāni upavajjakulānīti. Honti³ hete Sāriputta Channassa bhikkhuno mittakulāni suhajjakulāni upavajjakulāni, nāhaṃ Sāriputta

1. Vacanaṃ (Sī)

2. Pappajitañhitam (Ka), Upavajjitaṃ (Ka), Pubbavijjanam, Pubbavijjhanam,
Pubbaviciram (Saṃyuttake)

3. Posanti (Ka)

ettāvata sa-upavajjoti vadāmi. Yo kho Sāriputta imañca kāyaṃ nikkhipati, aññañca kāyaṃ upādiyati, tamahaṃ sa-upavajjoti vadāmi, taṃ Channassa bhikkhuno natthi, anupavajjo Channo bhikkhu satthaṃ āhasesīti evametam Sāriputta dhārehīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Channovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Puṇṇovādasutta

395. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “sādhū maṃ bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena ovādena ovadatu, yamahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. Tena hi Puṇṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Santi kho Puṇṇa cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, taṃ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī¹, nandīsamudayā dukkhasamudayo Puṇṇāti vadāmi.

Santi kho Puṇṇa sotaviññeyyā saddā. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā. Manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, taṃ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, nandīsamudayā dukkhasamudayo Puṇṇāti vadāmi.

1. Nandi (Syā, Kam)

Santi ca kho Puṇṇa cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, taṃ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandī nirujjhati, nandīnirodhā dukkhanirodho Puṇṇāti vadāmi.

Santi ca kho Puṇṇa sotaviññeyyā saddā. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā. Manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, taṃ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandī nirujjhati, nandīnirodhā dukkhanirodho Puṇṇāti vadāmi.

Iminā ca tvaṃ Puṇṇa mayā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito katarasmim janapade viharissasīti. Imināhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito atthi Sunāparanto nāma janapado, tatthāhaṃ viharissāmīti.

396. Caṇḍā kho Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā, pharusā kho Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā. Sace taṃ Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti paribhāsissanti, tattha te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace maṃ bhante Sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti paribhāsissanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā¹ vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me nayime pāṇinā pahāraṃ denti”²ti, evamettha² Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā pāṇinā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā, pāṇinā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā. Yaṃ me nayime leḍḍunā pahāraṃ denti”²ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā

1. Bhadrakā (Ka)

2. Evamettha (?)

manussā leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me nayime daṇḍena pahāraṃ denti”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā saṇḍena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā daṇḍena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me nayime satthena pahāraṃ denti”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā satthena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā satthena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ maṃ¹ nayime tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropenti”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana taṃ Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropessanti, tattha pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace maṃ bhante Sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropessanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati “santi kho Bhagavato sāvaka kāye ca jīvite ca aḍḍiyamānā harāyamānā jigucchamānā satthahāraṃ pariyesanti, taṃ me idaṃ apariyitthaṃyeva satthahāraṃ laddhan”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha sugata bhavissatīti. Sādhū sādhū Puṇṇa, sakkhissasi kho tvaṃ Puṇṇa iminā damūpasamena samannāgato Sunāparantasmim janapade viharitum, yassadāni tvaṃ Puṇṇa kālaṃ maññasīti.

397. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sunāparanto janapado

1. Yaṃ me (Sī, I, Ka)

tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupabbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sunāparanto janapado tadavasari. Tatra sudam āyasmā Puṇṇo Sunāparantasmim janapade viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo tenevantaravassena pañcamattāni upāsakasatāni paṭivedesi¹, tenevantaravassena pañcamattāni upāsikasatāni paṭivedesi, tenevantaravassena tisso vijjā sacchākāsi. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo aparena samayena parinibbāyi.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum “yo so bhante Puṇṇo nāma kulaputto Bhagavatā saṅkhittena ovādena ovadito, so kālaṅkato, tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti. Paṇḍito bhikkhave Puṇṇo kulaputto paccapādi² dhammassānudhammaṃ, na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesi, parinibbuto bhikkhave Puṇṇo kulaputtoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Puṇṇovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Nandakovādasutta

398. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Mahāpajāpatigotamī pañcamattehi bhikkhunisatehi saddhim yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Mahāpajāpatigotamī Bhagavantam etadavo “ovadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhuniyo, anusāsatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhuniyo, karotu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhunīnaṃ dhammim kathan”ti³.

Tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadanti pariyāyena. Āyasmā Nandako na icchati bhikkhuniyo ovaditum pariyāyena.

1. Paṭipādesi (Sī, I), paṭidesesi (Syā, Kam)

2. Saccavādī dhammavādī (Ka)

3. Dhammikathanti (Syā, Kam, Ka)

atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “kassa nu kho Ānanda ajja pariyāyo bhikkhuniyo ovaḍiṭṭum pariyāyena”¹ti. Sabbeheva bhante kato¹ pariyāyo bhikkhuniyo ovaḍiṭṭum pariyāyena, ayaṃ bhante āyasmā Nandako na icchati bhikkhuniyo ovaḍiṭṭum pariyāyenaṭi.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ āmantesi “ovada Nandaka bhikkhuniyo, anusāsa Nandaka bhikkhuniyo, karohi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhunīnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ”²ti. “Evaṃ bhante”²ti kho āyasmā Nandako Bhagavato paṭissutvā pubbaṅhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattihīṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Sāvattihīyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto attadutiyo yena rājakārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Addasaṃsu kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvānaṃ āsanaṃ paññāpesuṃ udakaṅca pādānaṃ upaṭṭhapesuṃ. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Nandako paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Tāpi kho bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Nandako etadavoca “paṭipucchakathā kho bhaginiyo bhavissati. Tattha ājānantīhi ‘ājānāmā’²tissa vacanīyaṃ, na ājānantīhi ‘na ājānāmā’²tissa vacanīyaṃ, yassā vā panassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, ahameva tattha paṭipucchitabbo ‘idaṃ bhante kathaṃ imassa kvattho’²ti”. Ettakenapi mayaṃ bhante ayyassa Nandakassa attamaṇā abhiraddhā², yaṃ no ayyo Nandako pavāretīti.

399. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”²ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, sotaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Kāyo nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ,

1. Nandakassa bhante (Sī, I)

2. Abhinandāma (Syā, Kaṃ)

kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, pubbeva no etaṃ bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ “itipime cha ajjhattikā āyatanā aniccā”ti. Sādhū sādhu bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato.

400. Tam kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, saddā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Gandhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Rasā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Phoṭṭhabbā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Dhammā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, pubbeva no etaṃ bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ “itipime cha bāhirā āyatanā aniccā”ti. Sādhū sādhu bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato.

401. Tam kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, cakkhaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, sotaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Ghānaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. aniccaṃ bhante. Kāyaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Manoviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, pubbeva no etaṃ bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ “itipime cha viññāṇakāyā aniccā”ti. Sādhū sādhu bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato.

402. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, ābhāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yo nu kho bhaginiyo evaṃ vadeyya “amussa telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yā ca khvāssa ābhā, sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, amussa hi bhante telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Pagevassa ābhā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammāti. Evameva kho bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “cha khome ajjhattikā āyatanā aniccā¹. Yañca kho cha ajjhattike āyatane paṭicca paṭisavedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tam niccaṃ dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhamman”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, tajjam tajjam bhante paccayam paṭicca tadjā tadjā vedanā uppajjanti, tadjassa tadjassa paccayassa nirodhā tadjā tadjā vedanā nirujjhantīti. Sādhu sādhu bhaginiyo, evam hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato.

403. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, chāyāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, yo nu kho bhaginiyo evaṃ vadeyya “amussa mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, yā ca khvāssa chāyā, sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, amussa hi bhante mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ. Pagevassa chāyā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammāti. Evameva kho bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “cha khome bāhirā

1. Aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā (?)

āyatanā aniccā¹. Yañca kho cha bāhire āyatane paṭicca paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, tajjaṃ tajjaṃ bhante paccayaṃ paṭicca tājā tājā vedanā uppajjanti, tājassa tājassa paccayassa nirodhā tājā tājā vedanā nirujjhantīti. Sādhu sādhu bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakaṃsa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato.

404. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāvaṃ vadhitvā tiṇhena govikantanena gāviṃ saṅkanteyya anupahacca antaraṃ maṃsakāyaṃ anupahacca bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ. Yaṃ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṃsaṃ² antarā nhāru antarā bandhanaṃ, taṃ tadeva tiṇhena govikantanena sañchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparikanteyya, sañchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ teneva cammena taṃ gāviṃ paṭicchādetvā evaṃ vadeyya “tathevāyaṃ gāvī saṃyuttā imināva cammenā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, amu hi bhante dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāviṃ vadhitvā tiṇhena govikantanena gāviṃ saṅkanteyya anupahacca antaraṃ maṃsakāyaṃ anupahacca bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ. Yaṃ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṃsaṃ antarā nhāru antarā bandhanaṃ, taṃ tadeva tiṇhena govikantanena sañchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparikanteyya, sañchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ teneva cammena taṃ gāviṃ paṭicchādetvā kiñcāpi so evaṃ vadeyya “tathevāyaṃ gāvī saṃyuttā imināva cammenā”ti, atha kho sā gāvī visaṃyuttā teneva cammenāti.

Upamā kho me ayaṃ bhaginiyo katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayamevettha attho. “Antarā maṃsakāyo”ti kho bhaginiyo channetaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Bāhiro cammakāyo”ti kho bhaginiyo channetaṃ bāhirānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Antarā vilimaṃsaṃ antarā nhāru antarā bandhanaṃ”ti kho bhaginiyo nandīrāgassetam adhivacanaṃ.

1. Aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā (Sī, I)

2. Vilimaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

“Tīṇhaṃ govikantanā”ti kho bhaginiyo ariyāyetaṃ paññāya adhivacanāṃ, yāyaṃ ariyā paññā antarā kilesāṃ antarā saṃyojanāṃ antarā bandhanāṃ sañchindati saṅkantati sampakantati samparikantati.

405. Satta kho panime bhaginiyo bojḅhaṅgā, yesāṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Katame satta, idha bhaginiyo bhikkhu satisambojḅhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Dhammavicayasambojḅhaṅgaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Vīriyasambojḅhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Pīṭisambojḅhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Passaddhisambojḅhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Samādhisambojḅhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Upekkhāsambojḅhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ime kho bhaginiyo satta bojḅhaṅgā. Yesāṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti.

406. Atha kho āyasmā Nandako tā bhikkhuniyo iminā ovādena ovaditvā uyyojesi “gacchatha bhaginiyo kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmato Nandakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsana āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo Bhagavā etadavoca “gacchatha bhikkhuniyo kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamīṃsu. Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkantīsu tāsu bhikkhunīsu bhikkhū āmantesi “seyyathāpi bhikkhave tadahuposathe cātuddase na hoti bahuno janassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā ‘ūno nu kho cando, puṇṇo nu kho cando’ti, atha kho ūno candotveva hoti. Evameva kho bhikkhave tā bhikkhuniyo nandakassa dhammadesanāya attamaṇā honti, no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappā”ti.

407. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ āmantesi “tena hi tvaṃ nandaka svepi tā bhikkhuniyo tenevovādena ovadeyyāsī”ti.

“Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Nandako Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā Nandako tassā rattiyā accayena pubbeṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattihim piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Sāvattiyāṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto attadutiyo yena rājakārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Addasaṃsu kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna āsanaṃ paññāpesuṃ udakañca pādānaṃ upaṭṭhapesuṃ. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Nandako paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Tāpi kho bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Nandako etadavoca “paṭipucchakathā kho bhaginiyo bhavissati, tattha ājānantīhi ‘ājānāmā’tissa vacanīyaṃ, na ājānantīhi ‘na ājānāmā’tissa vacanīyaṃ, yassā vā panassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, ahameva tattha paṭipucchitabbo ‘idaṃ bhante kathaṃ imassa kvattho’ti”. Ettakenapi mayāṃ bhante ayyassa Nandakassa attamaṇā abhiraddhā, yaṃ no ayyo Nandako pavāretīti.

408. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, sotaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, pubbeva no etaṃ bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ “itipime cha ajjhattikā āyatanā aniccā”ti. Sādhu sādhu bhaginiyo, evaṃ hetāṃ bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakaṃsa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhaginiyo, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi,

eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kim maññatha bhaginiyo, saddā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Gandhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Rasā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Phoṭṭhabbā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Dhammā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yam panāniccam, dukkham vā tam sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum “etam mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, pubbeva no etam bhante yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭham “itipime cha bāhirā āyatanā aniccā”ti. Sādhu sādhu bhaginiyo, evam hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato.

410. Tam kim maññatha bhaginiyo, cakkhuviññānam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante -pa-. Sotaviññānam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Ghānaviññānam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Jivhāññānam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Kāyaviññānam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Manoviññānam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yam panāniccam, dukkham vā tam sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum “etam mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, pubbeva no etam bhante yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭham “itipime cha viññānakāyā aniccā”ti. Sādhu sādhu bhaginiyo, evam hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato.

411. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammam, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, ābhāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yo nu kho bhaginiyo evam vadeyya “amussa telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammam, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yā ca khvāssa ābhā, sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, amussa hi bhante telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammam, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā

vipariṇāmadhammā. Pagevassa ābhā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammāti. Evameva kho bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “cha khome ajjhattikā āyatanā aniccā. Yañca kho cha ajjhattike āyatane paṭicca paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhamma n”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, tajjam tajjam bhante paccayam paṭicca tadjā tadjā vedanā uppajjanti, tadjassa tadjassa paccayassa nirodhā tadjā tadjā vedanā nirujjhantīti. Sādhu sādhu bhaginiyo, evam hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato.

412. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, chāyāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yo nu kho bhaginiyo evaṃ vadeyya “amussa mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, yā ca khvāssa chāyā, sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, amussa hi bhante mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ. Pagevassa chāyā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammāti. Evameva kho bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “cha khome bāhirā āyatanā aniccā. Yañca kho cha bāhire āyatane paṭicca paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhamman”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, tajjam tajjam bhante paccayam paṭicca tadjā tadjā vedanā uppajjanti, tadjassa tadjassa paccayassa nirodhā tadjā tadjā vedanā nirujjhantīti. Sādhu sādhu bhaginiyo, evam hetam bhaginiyo hoti ariyasāvakaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato.

413. Seyyathāpi bhaginiyo dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāvim vadhitvā tiṇhena govikantanena gāvim saṅkanteyya

anupahacca antaram maṁsakāyaṁ anupahacca bāhiram cammakāyaṁ. Yaṁ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṁsam antarā nhāru antarā bandhanam, taṁ tadeva tiṅhena govikantanena saṅchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparikanteyya, saṅchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiram cammakāya tenava cammena taṁ gāvim paṭicchādetvā evaṁ vadeyya “tathevāyaṁ gāvī saṁyuttā imināva cammenā”ti, sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, amu hi bhante dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāvim vadhitvā tiṅhena govikantanena gāvim saṅkanteyya anupahacca antaram maṁsakāyaṁ anupahacca bāhiram cammakāyaṁ. Yaṁ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṁsam antarā nhāru antarā bandhanam, taṁ tadeva tiṅhena govikantanena saṅchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparinteyya, saṅchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiram cammakāyaṁ tenava cammena taṁ gāvim paṭicchādetvā kiñcāpi so evaṁ vadeyya “tathevāyaṁ gāvī saṁyuttā imināva cammenā”ti, atha kho sā gāvī visāmyuttā teneva cammenāti.

Upamā kho me ayam bhaginiyo katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayamevettha attho. “Antarā maṁsakāyo”ti kho bhaginiyo channetaṁ ajjhattikānaṁ āyatanānaṁ adhivacanaṁ. “Bāhiro cammakāyo”ti kho bhaginiyo channetaṁ bāhirānaṁ āyatanānaṁ adhivacanaṁ. “Antarā vilimaṁsam antarā nhāru antarā bandhanam”ti kho bhaginiyo nandīrāgassetam adhivacanaṁ. “Tiṅham govikantanam”ti kho bhaginiyo ariyāyetaṁ paññāya adhivacanaṁ, yāyaṁ ariyā paññā antarā kilesam antarā saṁyojanaṁ antarā bandhanam saṅchindati saṅkantati sampakantati samparikantati.

414. Satta kho panime bhaginiyo bojjhaṅgā, yesam bhāvitattā bahulikatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṁ khayā anāsavaṁ cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Katame satta, idha bhaginiyo bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṁ. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti -pa-. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti. Pītisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti. Samādhisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti.

Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ
nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ime kho bhaginiyo satta bojjhaṅgā.
Yesaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharatīti.

415. Atha kho āyasmā Nandako tā bhikkhuniyo iminā ovādena ovaditvā
uyyojesi “gacchatha bhaginiyo kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmato
Nandakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ āyasmantaṃ
Nandakaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo Bhagavā etadavoca
“gacchatha bhikkhuniyo kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho Bhagavā
acirapakkantīsu tāsū bhikkhunīsū bhikkhū āmantesi “seyyathāpi bhikkhave
tadahuposathe pannarase na hoti bahuno janassa kaṅkhā vā vimatī vā ‘ūno
nu kho cando, puṇṇo nu kho cando’ti, atha kho puṇṇo candotveva hoti.
Evameva kho bhikkhave tā bhikkhuniyo nandakassa dhammadesanāya
attamaṇā ceva paripuṇṇāsaṅkappā ca. Tāsaṃ bhikkhave pañcannaṃ
bhikkhunisaṭānaṃ yā pacchimikā bhikkhunī, sā¹ sotāpannā
avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanduntī.

Nandakovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catuttham.

5. Cūḷarāhulovādasutta

416. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa
paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “paripakkā

1. Yā pacchimā bhikkhunī, sā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), yā pacchimikā, tā bhikkhuniyo (Ka)

kho Rāhulassa vimuttiparipācanīyā dhammā, yaṃnūnāhaṃ Rāhulaṃ uttarim āsavānaṃ khaye vineyyan”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaçivaramādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi “gaṇhāhi Rāhula nisīdanaṃ, yena andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato paṭissutvā nisīdanaṃ ādāya Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi.

Tena kho pana samayena anekāni devatāsahassāni Bhagavantaṃ anubandhāni honti “ajja Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ uttarim āsavānaṃ khaye vinessatī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle paññatte āsane nisīdi, āyasmāpi kho Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

417. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhusamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, yamidaṃ¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanā-gataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ

1. Yampidaṃ (Si, Ka)

vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante.

418. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhulā, sotāṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Kāyo nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi rāhula, dhammā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, manoviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, manosamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante.

419. Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim¹ nibbindati, rūpesu nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇe nibbindati, cakkhusamphasse nibbindati. Yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tasmimpi nibbindati. Sotasmim nibbindati, saddesu

1. Cakkhusmimpi (Syā, Kaṃ) evamitaesupi.

nibbindati -pa-. Ghānasmim nibbindati, gandhesu nibbindati. Jivhāya nibbindati, rasesu nibbindati. Kāyasmim nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesu nibbindati. Manasmim nibbindati, dhammesu nibbindati, manoviññāṇe nibbindati, manosamphasse nibbindati. Yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ tasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmim “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti. Imasmim ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne āyasmato Rāhulassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci, tāsāṅca anekānaṃ devatāsahassānaṃ virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

Cūḷarāhulovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Chachakkasutta

420. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattīhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “dhammaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsessāmi, yadidaṃ cha chakkāni, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāssissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā, cha phassakāyā veditabbā, cha vedanākāyā veditabbā, cha taṇhākāyā veditabbā.

411. “Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhāyatanam sotāyatanam ghāṇāyatanam

jivhāyatanam kāyāyatanam manāyatanam. “Cha ajjhakkāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam. Idam paṭhamam chakkam. (1)

“Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti kho panetam vuttam, kiñcetam paṭicca vuttam. Rūpāyatanam saddāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam dhammāyatanam. “Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam. Idam dutiyam chakkam. (2)

“Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetam vuttam, kiñcetam paṭicca vuttam. Cakkhuṇca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhaviññāṇam, sotaṇca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇam, ghāṇaṇca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇam, jivhaṇca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhaviññāṇam, kāyaṇca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇam, manaṇca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇam. “Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam. Idam tatiya chakkam. (3)

“Cha phassakāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetam vuttam, kiñcetam paṭicca vuttam. Cakkhuṇca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso, sotaṇca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso, ghāṇaṇca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso, jivhaṇca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso, kāyaṇca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso, manaṇca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso. “Cha phassakāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam. Idam catuttham chakkam. (4)

“Cha vedanākāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetam vuttam, kiñcetam paṭicca vuttam. Cakkhuṇca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. Sotaṇca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. Ghāṇaṇca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. Jivhaṇca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. Kāyaṇca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇam tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso

phassapaccayā vedanā. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. “Cha vedanākāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idam pañcamam chakkam. (5)

“Cha taṇhākāyā veditabbā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. “Cha taṇhākāyā veditabbā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idam chaṭṭham chakkam. (6)

422. “Cakkhu attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati cakkhussa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “cakkhu attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā.

“Rūpā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati rūpānaṃ uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “rūpā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā.

“Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati cakkhuviññāṇassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “cakkhuviññāṇaṃ attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattā.

“Cakkhusamphasso attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati cakkhusamphassassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “cakkhusamphasso attā”ti

yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattā, cakkhusamphasso anattā.

“Vedanā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati vedanāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “vedanā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattā, cakkhusamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā.

“Taṇhā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati taṇhāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “taṇhā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattā, cakkhusamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā, taṇhā anattā.

423. “Sotaṃ attā”ti yo vadeyya -pa-. “Ghānaṃ attā”ti yo vadeyya -pa-. “Jivhā attā”ti yo vadeyya -pa-. Kāyo “attā”ti yo vadeyya -pa-. “Mano attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati manassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “mano attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā.

“Dhammā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati dhammānaṃ uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “dhammā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā.

“Manoviññāṇaṃ attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati manoviññāṇassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “manoviññāṇaṃ

attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā.

“Manosamphasso attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na uppajjati manosamphassassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “manosamphasso attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā, manosamphasso anattā.

“Vedanā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati vedanāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “vedanā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā, manosamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā.

“Taṇhā attā”ti yo vadeyya, taṃ na upapajjati taṇhāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati “attā me uppajjati ca veti cā”ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti, tasmā taṃ na upapajjati, “taṇhā attā”ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā, manosamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā, taṇhā anattā.

424. Ayam kho pana bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayaḡāminī paṭipadā—cakkhum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Rūpe “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Cakkhusamphassaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Taṇhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Sotaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Ghānaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Jivhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me

attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Kāyaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Manāṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Dhamme “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Manoviññāṇaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Manosamphassaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Taṇhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati.

Ayaṃ kho pana bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā—cakkhuṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Rūpe “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Cakkhusamphassaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Taṇhaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Sotaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Ghānaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Jivhaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Kāyaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Manāṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Manoviññāṇaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Manosamphassaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Taṇhaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati.

425. Cakkhuñca bhikkhave paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa rāgānusayo anuseti. Dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati

urattālim kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati, tassa paṭighānusayo anuseti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno tassā vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, tassa avijjānusayo anuseti. So vata bhikkhave sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ appahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ appaṭivinodetvā adukkkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ asamūhanitvā avijjāṃ appahāya vijjāṃ anuppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati.

Sotañca bhikkhave paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇam̐ -pa-. Ghānañca bhikkhave paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇam̐ -pa-. Jivhañca bhikkhave paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇam̐ -pa-. Kāyañca bhikkhave paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇam̐ -pa-. Manañca bhikkhave paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇam̐, tiṇṇam̐ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam̐ sukham̐ vā dukkham̐ vā adukkkhamasukham̐ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa rāgānusayo anuseti. Dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattālim kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati, tassa paṭighānusayo anuseti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno tassā vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, tassa avijjānusayo anuseti. So vata bhikkhave sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ appahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ appaṭivinodetvā adukkkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ asamūhanitvā avijjāṃ appahāya vijjāṃ anuppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati.

426. Cakkhuñca bhikkhave paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇam̐, tiṇṇam̐ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam̐ sukham̐ vā dukkham̐ vā adukkkhamasukham̐ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa rāgānusayo nānuseti. Dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattālim kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati, tassa paṭighānusayo nānuseti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno

tassā vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tassa avijjānusayo nānuseti. So vata bhikkhave sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ pahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ samūhanitvā avijjāṃ pahāya vijjāṃ uppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti tṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

Sotañca bhikkhave paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghānañca bhikkhave paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Jivhañca bhikkhave paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Kāyañca bhikkhave paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Manañca bhikkhave paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa rāgānusayo nānuseti. Dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāliṃ kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati, tassa paṭighānusayo nānuseti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno tassā vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tassa avijjānusayo nānuseti. So vata bhikkhave sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ pahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ samūhanitvā avijjāṃ pahāya vijjāṃ uppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti tṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

427. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim¹ nibbindati, rūpesu nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇe nibbindati, cakkhusamphasse nibbindati, vedanāya nibbindati, taṇhāya nibbindati, sotasmim nibbindati, saddesu nibbindati -pa-. Ghānasmmim nibbindati, gandhesu nibbindati. Jivhāya nibbindati, rasesu nibbindati. Kāyasmim nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesu nibbindati. Manasmim nibbindati, dhammesu nibbindati, manoviññāṇe nibbindati, manosamphasse nibbindati, vedanāya nibbindati, taṇhāya nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmim “vimuttam”Iti

1. Cakkhusmimpi (Syā, Kam) evamitaesupi.

ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī. Imasmiṃ kho pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsūti.

Chachakkasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mahāsaḷāyatanikasutta

428. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattīhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “mahāsaḷāyatanikaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

429. Cakkhum bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, rūpe ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhusamphassaṃ ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ cakkhusmiṃ sārājati, rūpesu sārājati, cakkhuviññāṇe sārājati, cakkhusamphasse sārājati, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi sārājati.

Tassa sārattassa samyuttassa sammūḷhassa assādānupassino viharato āyatiṃ pañcupādānakkhandhā upacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, sā cassa pavaḍḍhati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti. Kāyikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti. Kāyikāpi pariḷāhā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi pariḷāhā pavaḍḍhanti. So kāyadukkhampi¹ cetodukkhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

1. Kāyikadukkhampi (Syā, Kaṃ), kāyikaṃ dukkhampi (Ka)

Sotaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Jivhaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Kāyaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Manāṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, dhamme bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manosamphassaṃ bhikkhave ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ manasmim̃ sārajjati, dhammesu sārajjati, manoviññāṇe sārajjati, manosamphasse sārajjati, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi sārajjati.

Tassa sārattassa saṃyuttassa sammūḷhassa assādānupassino viharato āyatim̃ pañcupādānakkhandhā upacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā tatratrābhinandinī, sā cassa pavaḍḍhati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti. Kāyikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti. Kāyikāpi pariḷāhā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi pariḷāhā pavaḍḍhanti. So kāyadukkhampi cetodukkhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

430. Cakkhuñca kho bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, rūpe jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhusamphassaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ cakkhusmim̃ na sārajjati, rūpesu na sārajjati, cakkhuviññāṇe na sārajjati, cakkhusamphasse na sārajjati, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi na sārajjati.

Tassa asārattassa asaṃyuttassa asammūḷhassa ādīnavānupassino viharato āyatim̃ pañcupādānakkhandhā apacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā tatratrābhinandinī, sā cassa pahīyati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi darathā pahīyanti. Kāyikāpi santāpā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pahīyanti. Kāyikāpi pariḷāhā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi pariḷāhā pahīyanti. So kāyasukhampi cetosukhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

431. Yā tathābhūta¹ diṭṭhi, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Yo tathābhūta¹ saṅkappo, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Yo tathābhūta¹ vāyāmo, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. Yā tathābhūta¹ sati, sāssa hoti sammāsati. Yo tathābhūta¹ samādhi, svāssa hoti sammāsamādhi. Pubbeva kho panassa kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ ājīvo suparisuddho hoti. Evamassāyaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

Tassa evaṃ imaṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi balāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, sattapi bojjaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

Tassime dve dhammā yuganandhā² vattanti, samatho ca vipassanā ca. So ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, te dhamme abhiññā pariñānāti. Ye dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā pajahati. Ye dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti. Ye dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṅhā ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā.

1. Yathābhūta (Sī, I)

2. Yuganaddhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

432. Sotaṃ bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Jivhaṃ bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Kāyaṃ bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ -pa-. Manasā bhikkhave jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, dhamme jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manoviññānaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manosamphassaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ manasmiṃ na sārājati, dhammesu na sārājati, manoviññāṇe na sārājati, manosamphasse na sārājati, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi na sārājati.

Tassa asārattassa asaṃyuttassa asammūḷhassa ādīnavānupassino viharato āyatim pañcupādānakkhandhā apacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā tatratrābhinandinī, sā cassa pahīyati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi darathā pahīyanti. Kāyikāpi santāpā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pahīyanti. Kāyikāpi pariḷāhā pahīyanti, cetasikāpi pariḷāhā pahīyanti. So kāyasukhampi cetosukhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

433. Yā tathābhūtassa diṭṭhi, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Yo tathābhūtassa saṅkappo, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Yo tathābhūtassa vāyāmo, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. Yā tathābhūtassa sati, sāssa hoti sammāsati. Yo tathābhūtassa samādhi, svāssa hoti sammāsamādhi. Pubbeva kho panassa kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ ājīvo suparisuddho hoti. Evamassāyaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchati.

Tassa evaṃ imaṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, pañcapi bālāni bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti, sattapi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Tassime dve dhammā yuganandhā vattanti, samatho ca vipassanā ca. So ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, te dhamme abhiññā parijānāti.

Ye dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā pajahati. Ye dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti. Ye dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā.

Katame bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca. Ime dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinduntī.

Mahāsaḷāyatanikasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Nagaravindeyyasutta

434. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena Nagaravindaṃ nāma Kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ gāmo tadavasari. Assosum kho Nagaravindeyyakā¹ brāhmaṇagahapatikā “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ Nagaravindaṃ anupatto. Taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’ ti.

1. Nagaravindeyyā (Ka)

so imaṃ lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti, sādhu kho pana tathārūpānam Arahataṃ dassanam hotī”ti.

Atha kho Nagaravindeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā appekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, appekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, appekacce yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, appekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, appekacce tuṅhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Nagaravindeyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike Bhagavā etadavoca—

435. Sace vo gahapatayo aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “katham bhūtā gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na pūjetabbā”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evaṃ byākareyyātha “ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu avītarāgā avītidosā avītamohā ajjhantaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā, evarūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu, mayampi hi cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu avītarāgā avītidosā avītamohā ajjhantaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ carāma kāyena vācāya manasā. Tesam no samacariyampi hetam uttari apassataṃ tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na pūjetabbā. Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sotaviññeyyesu saddesu. Ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu. Jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu. Kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu. Manoviññeyyesu dhammesu avītarāgā avītidosā avītamohā ajjhantaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā, evarūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu, mayampi hi manoviññeyyesu dhammesu avītarāgā avītidosā

avītamohā ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ carāma kāyena vācāya manasā, tesaṃ no samacariyampi hetam uttari apassataṃ. Tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na pūjetabbā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha.

436. Sace pana vo gahapatayo aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kathambhūtā gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha “ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu vītarāgā vītadosā vītamohā ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacittā samacariyaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā, evarūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu, mayampi hi¹ cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu avītarāgā avītadosā avītamohā ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ carāma kāyena vācāya manasā. Tesaṃ no samacariyampi hetam uttari passataṃ tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā. Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sotaviññeyyesu saddesu. Ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu. Jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu. Kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu. Manoviññeyyesu dhammesu vītarāgā vītadosā vītamohā ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacittā samacariyaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā, evarūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu, mayampi hi manoviññeyyesu dhammesu avītarāgā avītadosā avītamohā ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā samavisamaṃ carāma kāyena vācāya manasā, tesaṃ no samacariyampi hetam uttari passataṃ. Tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha.

437. Sace pana vo² gahapatayo aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “ke paṇāyasmantānaṃ ākāra ke anvayā, yena tumhe

1. Mayam hi (?)

2. Sace te (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

āyasmanto evaṃ vadetha ‘addhā te āyasmanto vītarāgā vā rāgavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītidosā vā dosavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītamohā vā mohavinayāya vā paṭipannā’ti”, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha “tathā hi te āyasmanto araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā, ye disvā disvā abhirameyyuṃ. Natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā sotaviññeyyā saddā, ye sutvā sutvā abhirameyyuṃ. Natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā ghānaviññeyyā gandhā, ye ghāyitvā ghāyitvā abhirameyyuṃ. Natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā jivhāviññeyyā rasā, ye sāyitvā sāyitvā abhirameyyuṃ. Natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā, ye phusitvā phusitvā abhirameyyuṃ. Ime kho no āvuso ākāraṃ ime anvayā, yena mayam¹ evaṃ vadema ‘addhā te āyasmanto vītarāgā vā rāgavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītidosā vā dosavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītamohā vā mohavinayāya vā paṭipannā’ti”, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe gahapatayo tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthāti.

Evaṃ vutte Nagaravindeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, ete mayam bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇaṃ gate”ti.

Nagaravindeyyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisutta

438. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayam

1. Yena mayam āyasmanto (Sī, I), yena mayam āyasmante (Syā, Kam)

paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Vipprasannāni kho te Sāriputta indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo
pariyodāto, katamena kho tvaṃ Sāriputta vihārena etarahi bahulaṃ
viharasīti. Suññatāvihārena kho ahaṃ bhante etarahi bahulaṃ viharāmīti.
Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, mahāpurisavihārena kira tvaṃ Sāriputta etarahi
bahulaṃ viharasi. Mahāpurisavihāro eso¹ Sāriputta yadidaṃ suññatā.
Tasmātiha Sāriputta bhikkhu sace ākaṅkheyya “suññatāvihārena bahulaṃ²,
vihareyyaṃ”ti. Tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ “yena
cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim, yasmim ca padese piṇḍāya
acarim, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim. Atthi nu kho me
tatha cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā
paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ
jānāti “yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim, yasmim ca padese
piṇḍāya acarim, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim. Atthi me
tatha cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā
paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ
akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta
bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “yena cāyaṃ maggena gāmaṃ
piṇḍāya pāvisim, yasmim ca padese piṇḍāya acarim, yena ca maggena
gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim. Natthi me tatha cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu
chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti, tena Sāriputta
bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu
dhammesu.

439. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ “yena
cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim, yasmim ca padese piṇḍāya
acarim, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim. Atthi nu kho me
tatha sotaviññeyyesu saddesu -pa-. Ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu.
Jivhāviññeyyesu

1. Hesa (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Etarahi bahulaṃ (Sī, I)

rasesu. Kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu. Manoviññeyyesu dhammesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, yasmim̃ ca padese piṇḍāya acarim̃, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim̃. Atthi me tattha manoviññeyyesu dhammesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā tesam̃yeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, yasmim̃ ca padese piṇḍāya acarim̃, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamim̃. Natthi me tattha manoviññeyyesu dhammesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā tenava pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

440. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “pahīnā nu kho me pañca kāmagaṇā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “appahīnā kho me pañca kāmagaṇā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “pahīnā kho me pañca kāmagaṇā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

441. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “pahīnā nu kho me pañca nīvaraṇā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “appahīnā kho me pañca nīvaraṇā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhunā paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “pahīnā kho me pañca nīvaraṇā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

442. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “pariññātā nu kho me pañcupādānakkhandhā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “apariññātā kho me pañcupādānakkhandhā”ti, tena Sāriputta

bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ pariññāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “pariññātā kho me pañcupādānakkhandhā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

443. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitā nu kho me cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitā kho me cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitā kho me cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

444. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitā nu kho me cattāro sammappadhānā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitā kho me cattāro sammappadhānā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitā kho me cattāro sammappadhānā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

445. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitā nu kho me cattāro iddhipādā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitā kho me cattāro iddhipādā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitā kho me cattāro iddhipādā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

446. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitāni nu kho me pañcindriyānī”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitāni kho me pañcindriyānī”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu

paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitāni kho me pañcindriyānī”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

447. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitāni nu kho me pañca balānī”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitāni kho me pañca balānī”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitāni kho me pañca balānī”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā tenena pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

448. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitā nu kho me satta bojjhaṅgā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitā kho me satta bojjhaṅgā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitā kho me satta bojjhaṅgā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

449. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvito nu kho me ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvito kho me ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvito kho me ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

450. Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “bhāvitā nu kho me samatho ca vipasanā cā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhāvitā kho me samatho ca vipassanā cā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā samathavipassanānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “bhāvitā

kho me samatho ca vipassanā cā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbam ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

451. Puna caparam Sāriputta bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbam “sacchikatā nu kho me vijjā ca vimutti cā”ti. Sace Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “asacchikatā kho me vijjā ca vimutti cā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā vijjāya vimuttiyā sacchikiriyāya vāyāmitabbam. Sace pana Sāriputta bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “sacchikatā kho me vijjā ca vimutti cā”ti, tena Sāriputta bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbam ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

452. Ye hi keci Sāriputta atītamaddhānam samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā piṇḍapātāṃ parisodhesuṃ, sabbe te evameva paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātāṃ parisodhesuṃ. Yepi hi keci Sāriputta anāgatamaddhānam samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā piṇḍapātāṃ parisodhessanti, sabbe te evameva paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātāṃ parisodhessanti. Yepi hi keci Sāriputta etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā piṇḍapātāṃ parisodhenti, sabbe te evameva paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātāṃ parisodhenti. Tasmātiha Sāriputta¹ “paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātāṃ parisodhessāma”ti evaṃ hi vo Sāriputta sikkhitabbanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Sāriputtā Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisuttam niṭṭhitam navamam.

10. Indriyabhāvanāsutta

453. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Gajaṅgalāyaṃ² viharati Suveḷuvane³. Atha kho Uttaro māṇavo pārāsiviyantevāsī⁴ yena

1. Vo Sāriputta evaṃ sikkhitabbam (Sī, I)

2. Kajaṅgalāyaṃ (Sī, I), Kajaṅgalāyaṃ (Syā, Kam)

3. Veḷuvane (Syā, kam), Mukheluvane (Sī, I)

4. Pārāsariyantevāsī (Sī, I), pārāsiriyantevāsī (Syā, Kam)

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Uttaraṃ māṇavaṃ pārāsiviyantevāsīm Bhagavā etadavoca “deseti uttara pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvanan”ti. Deseti bho Gotama pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvananti. Yathā kathaṃ pana Uttara deseti pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvananti. Idha bho Gotama cakkhunā rūpaṃ na passati, sotena saddaṃ na suṇāti. Evaṃ kho bho Gotama deseti pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvananti. Evaṃ sante kho Uttara andho bhāvitindriyo bhavissati, badhiro bhāvitindriyo bhavissati, yathā pārāsiviyassa brāhmaṇassa vacanaṃ. Andho hi Uttara cakkhunā rūpaṃ na passati, badhiro sotena saddaṃ na suṇātīti. Evaṃ vutte Uttaro māṇavo pārāsiviyantesī tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi.

Atha kho Bhagavā uttaraṃ māṇavaṃ pārāsiviyantevāsīm tuṇhībhūtaṃ maṅkubhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhoyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “aññathā kho Ānanda deseti pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvanaṃ, aññathā ca panānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā hotī”ti. Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā ariyassa vinaye anuttaraṃ indriyabhāvanaṃ deseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tenahānanda suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

454. Kathaṅcānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā hoti, idhānanda bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ, taṅca kho saṅkhatāṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda cakkhumā puriso ummīletvā vā nimīleyya, nimīletvā vā ummīleyya. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ

evaṃtuvatāṃ evaṃappakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅghāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu.

455. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno sotena saddaṃ sutvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ, tañca kho saṅkhatāṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅghāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda balavā puriso appakasireneva accharaṃ¹ pahareyya. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvatāṃ evaṃappakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅghāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā sotaviññeyyesu saddesu.

456. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ, tañca kho saṅkhatāṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅghāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda īsakaṃpoṇe² padumapalāse³ udakaphusitāni pavattanti na saṅghanti. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvatāṃ evaṃappakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅghāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu.

457. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ, tañca kho saṅkhatāṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā

1. Accharikaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Īsakaṃpoṇe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), īsakaphaṇe (Sī-Tṭha), “majjhe uccaṃ hutvā”ti

Ṭikāya saṃsanditabbā.

3. Paduminipatte (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

saṅṭhāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda balavā puriso jivhagge khelapiṇḍam saṃyūhitvā appakasirena vameyya¹. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvatāṃ evaṃappakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu.

458. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ, tañca kho saṅkhatāṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvatāṃ evaṃ-appakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu.

459. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ, tañca kho saṅkhatāṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ upekkhā”ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Seyyathāpi Ānanda balavā puriso divasaṃsantatte² ayokaṭāhe dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni nipāteyya, dandho Ānanda udakaphusitānaṃ nipāto, atha kho naṃ khippameva parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. Evameva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvatāṃ evaṃappakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā manoviññeyyesu dhammesu. Evaṃ kho Ānanda ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā hoti.

460. Kathaṅcānanda sekho hoti pāṭipado, idhānanda bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ,

1. Sandhameyya (Ka)

2. Divasasantatte (Sī)

so tena uppannaena manāpena uppannaena amanāpena uppannaena manāpāmanāpena aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so tena uppannaena manāpena uppannaena amanāpena uppannaena manāpāmanāpena aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Evaṃ kho Ānanda sekho hoti pāṭipado.

461. Kathaṅcānanda ariyo hoti bhāvitindriyo, idhānanda bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ, so sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle¹ appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan”ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan”ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan”ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan”ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūlañca appaṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno”ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

462. Puna caparaṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjati manāpaṃ uppajjati amanāpaṃ uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ. So sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan”ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan”ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan”ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan”ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūlañca appaṭikūlañca tadubhayampi abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno”ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṃ kho Ānanda ariyo hoti bhāvitindriyo.

1. Paṭikkūle (sabbattha)

463. Iti kho Ānanda desitā mayā ariyassa vinaye anuttarā
indriyabhāvanā, desito sekho pāṭipado, desito ariyo bhāvitindriyo. Yam kho
Ānanda Sathārā karaṇīyam sāvakanāṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ
upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni Ānanda rukkhamūlāni etāni
suññāgārāni. Jhāyathānanda, mā pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino
ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinandīti.

Indriyabhāvanāsuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

Salāyatanavaggo niṭṭhito pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Anāthapiṇḍiko Channo, Puṇṇo Nandakarāhulā.
Chachakkaṃ Salāyatanikaṃ, Nagaravindeyyasuddhikā.
Indriyabhāvanā cāpi, vaggo Ovādapañcamoti.

Idaṃ vaggānamuddānaṃ

Devadahonupado ca, Suññato ca Vibhaṅgako.
Salāyatanoti vaggā, Uparipaṇṇāsake ṭhitāti.

Uparipaṇṇāsakaṃ samattaṃ.

Tīhi paṇṇāsakehi paṭimaṇḍito sakalo Majjhimanikāyo samatto.

Uparipaṇṇāsapāliyā

Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ā]	
Aggitthiko	181	Āyatanakusalo	108
Aciravato	169	Āyasmā Pukkusāti	282
Acelakassapo	165	[U]	
Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ	234	Uttaro māṇavo	347
Ataramānova	277	[E]	
Attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ	100	Ekacchiggaṃ	207
Antevāsūpaddavo	157	Ekissā lokadhātuyā	110
Anāthapiṇḍiko	301	[Ka]	
Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto	306	Kammakāraṇā	202
Anupadadhammavipassanaṃ	75	Kāyagatāsati	131
Ayosaṅkunā	224	Kāyasamācāraṃ	94
Araṇavibhaṅgaṃ	273	Kukkulanirayo	223
Ariyo vimokkho	52	Koḷāpaṃ	137
Ariyo sammāsamādhī	116	[Kha]	
Asappurisadānaṃ	72	Khārodakā nadī	223
Asappurisadhammo	86	Khīratthiko	180
Assādo	68	[Ga]	
Asipattavanaṃ	223	Gaṇakamoggallāno	52
[Ā]		Gaṇārāmo	152
Ākāsadhātu	285	Guttadvāro	53
Ācariyūpaddavo	157		
Ādīnavo	68		
Ānāpānassati	124		
Āpodhātu	284		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]		[Bha]	
Nagaravindeyyakā	339	Bhaṇḍanaajātā	191
Nandako	314	Bhavūpapattiyo	186
Navanītatthiko	181	Bhāvitindriyo	351
Nāgavaniko	172	Bhāvetabbā	337
Nirayapālā	204, 221	Bhūmijo	177
Nissaraṇaṃ	68	Bhojane mattaññū	54
Nevussādanā	275		
[Pa]		[Ma]	
Paccekabuddhasatāni	113	Maññassavā	289
Pañcakaṅgo	184	Manopavicārā	259
Pañca nīvaraṇe	85	Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ	103
Pañcamaṃ devadūtāṃ	220	Manosamācāraṃ	96
Pañcavidhabandhanaṃ	221	Mahānirayassa	222
Paṭiccasamuppādakusalo	109	Mahāpajāpati	295
Paṭhamāṃ devadūtāṃ	217	Mahāpurisavihāro	343
Paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni	208	Migāramātipāsādo	147
Paṇḍito bhikkhu	107	Mittavatāya	159
Pathavīdhātu	283		
Pariññeyyā	337	[Ya]	
Pahātabbā	337	Yamo rājā	217
Putoḷi	132		
[Pa]		[Ra]	
Bākulo	166	Raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ	168
Bālalakkhaṇāni	201	Rahovādaṃ	277
Bāhirāni āyatanāni	258		
Bodhisattamātā	162	[La]	
Bodhisatto	161	Lomasakaṅgiyo	240
Brahmacārūpaddavo	158	Lohaguḷaṃ	224

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]		[Sa]	
Vacīsamācāraṃ	95	Sampatijāto	164
Vāyodhātu	284	Sappurisdānaṃ	74
Viññāṇakāyā	259	Sappurisdhammo	87
Vimuttiparipācanīyā	325	Samiddhi	249
[Sa]		Simbalivanaṃ	223
Sakkāyadiṭṭhi	67	Silāguḷaṃ	137
Saṅkhārupapattiṃ	140	Sukhavinicchayaṃ	273
Sacchikātabbā	337	Subho māṇavo	243
Saññāpaṭilābhaṃ	98	Sekho pāṭipado	350
Satta saṃghagatā	298	[Ha]	
Sapattavatāya	159	Hatthidamako	173
Sampajānakārī	54	Hatthidammā	170

Uparipaṇṇāsapāliyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Paṭhamo mūlapāṭho, Sī = Sīhaḷapotthakam, Syā = Syāmapotthakam,
Kaṃ = Kambojapotthakam, I = Inḡalisapotthakam, Ka = kesuci
Marammapotthakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ka-Sī = kesuci Sīhaḷapotthakesu
dissamānapāṭho, Ṭṭha = Aṭṭhakathā.

Uparipaṇṇāsapāliyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Akkhāyati = Āyatanamakkhāyati (Ka)	21
Agarum karitvā = Agarukaritvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	235
Aggitthiko = Aggatthiko (Sī)	181
Aggimutto = Aggimukko (Sī, I)	107
Accharam = Accharikam (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	349
Ajjhattam = Ajjhattam cittam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	268, 269, 270
Ajjhattikabāhirāni = Ajjhattikāni bāhirāni (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	81
Ajjhogāhetvā = Ajjhogahetvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	211
Aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa = Aññatra viññāṇā (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Aññatra viññāṇena (Ka)	20
Aṭṭhim katvā = Aṭṭhikatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	242
Aṭṭhimiñjam = Aṭṭhimiñjā (Sī, I)	283
Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato sekkho = Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatā sekkhā	
paṭipadā (Sī)	120
Atatham = Attham (Syā, Kaṃ, I) Attha (Sī)	43
Antogadhāvāssa = Antogadhā tassa (Sī, I)	136
Atha kinti carahi vo = Atha kinti vo (Sī, I)	
Atha kiñcarahi vo (Ka)	27

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Atha kho = Evaṃ vutte (Syā, Kaṃ)	251
Atthi ca kho = Atthi ceva kho (Sī, Ka)	250
Atthi ca sā = Atthi cesā (Sī, Ka)	250
Atthitvevassa = Atthitevassa (Sī, I)	75
Adantamaraṇaṃ = Adantaṃ maraṇaṃ (Ka)	176
Adhiciṇṇaṃ = Aviciṇṇaṃ (Sī, I)	32
Adhibandhaṃ = Anubandhaṃ (Sī, I) Addhubandhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	208
Adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā = Adhimattā vātā sīsaṃ parikantanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	302
Adhimānenapi = Adhimānena (?)	40
Adhivuttipadāni = Adhimuttipadāni (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	18
Adhobhāgaṃ = Adhobhāgā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	285
Anabhāvaṃkate = Anabhāvakate (Sī, I) Anabhāvaṅgate (Syā, Kaṃ)	43
Aniccā = Aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā (?) (Sī, I)	317, 318
Anupādānā = Anupāhārā (Sī, I) Anupahārā (Syā, Kaṃ)	288
Anuyantā = Anuyuttā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	211
Anvāvattanti = Anvāvaṭṭanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	157
Apagatasambandhāni = Apagatanahārusambandhāni (Syā, Kaṃ)	134
Apipaṇujjamānoti = Apipaṇujjamānopīti (Ka-Sī) Apipayujjamānoti (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	156
Apāpurīyati = Avāpurīyati (Sī)	222
Appaṭibaddho = Appaṭibandho (Ka)	75
Abbuhanahetu = Abbuyhanahetu (Sī) Abbhūṇhanahetu (Syā, Kaṃ)	3
Abbuhi = Abbuyhi (Sī) Abbhūṇhi (Syā, Kaṃ)	4
Abbuheyya = Abbuyheyya (Sī) Abbhūṇheyya (Syā, Kaṃ)	3
Abyābajjhā = Abyāpajjhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	97
Abhimattheyya = Abhimantheyya (Sī, I)	302
Abhimanthento = Abhimatthento (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	137
Abhimantheyya = Abhimattheyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	181

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhānkā

[A]

Abhiraddhā = Abhinandāma (Syā, Kam)	315
Abhisannāni parisannāni = Abhisandāni parisandāni (Ka)	136
Amaññimsu = Maññeyyum (Ka)	122
Amāham = Apāham (Sī, I, Ka)	253
Ayokhilaṃ = Ayokhīlaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	204
Ayaṃ = Ayampi (Sī, I)	86
Ayaṃ = Ayaṃ kho (Syā, Kam)	93
Ayampi = Ayaṃ (Syā, Kam, Ka)	186
Avāpuraṇaṃ = Apāpuraṇaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	168
Asappurisabhatti = Asappurisabhattī (sabbattha)	71
Asappurisadiṭṭhi = Asappurisadiṭṭhī (sabbattha)	71
Asammuṭṭhā = Appammuṭṭhā (Syā, Kam)	127
Asaṃhīraṃ = Asaṃhiraṃ (Syā, Kam, Ka)	226
Asu ca = Asuci (sabbattha)	46

[Ā]

Ādimyeva = Ādisova (Sī, I) Ādiyeva (Ka)	251
Āraññako = Rañño (Sī, I)	173
Ārammaṇaṃ = Āramaṇaṃ (?)	136
Āviñcheyya = Āviñjeyya (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	180
Āvuto = Āvaṭo (Sī-Tṭha, I) Āvuṭo (Syā, Kam, Ka)	171
Āsīviso = Āsiviso (Ka)	48
Āsañca anāsañcepi = Āsañca anāsañca cepi (Tṭha)	178

[I]

Iti vadaṃ = Iti paraṃ (Ka)	274
Itiyime = Itime (Sī) Itissime (Syā, Kam, I)	117
Idaṃpāhaṃ = Idaṃpahaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	161
Idaṃ vatvāna = Idaṃ vatvā (Sī, I) Evamidīsesu ṭhānesu.	225
Idaṃ kira me = Idaṃ kira te ca (Ka)	278

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[I]

(Imāya ca -pa- samannāgato) = Passa Ma 1 Cūḷahatthipadopame (239) piṭṭhe.	14, 85
Issatthe = Issatte (Ka)	53

[Ī]

Īsakampoṇe = Īsakapoṇe (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Īsakaphaṇe (Sī-Ṭṭha)	349
--	-----

[U]

Ujum kataṃ = Ujum kataṃ hoti (Sī)	11
Udakañca pādānaṃ dhovanaṃ = Udakañca pādānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	193
Udena = Uddena (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	164
Uddhaṃ = Uccaṃ (Syā, Kam) Ubbhato (Ka)	223
Uddhaṃ saraṃ = Uddhamsarā (Sī, Ka) Uddhamparāmasanti (Syā, Kam)	21
Upaṭṭhāpeti = Upaṭṭhapeti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	41
Upaṭṭhāpema = Upaṭṭhapeti (Sī)	195
Upapajjavā = Upapajjam vā (Sī, I) Upapajje vā (Syā, Kam, Ka)	257
Upaddavo = Upadduto (Sī, I)	157
Upanidhampi = Upanidhimpi (Sī, I)	204
Upamāpi = Upamāhipi (Sī)	203
Upamāyapidhekacce = Upamāyamidhekacce (Ka)	190
Upayāpetabbaṃ upayāpetuṃ = Upaṭṭhapetabbaṃ upaṭṭhapetuṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	214
Upahaññati = Ūhaññati (Sī)	277
Upādinnaṃ = Upādiṇṇaṃ (I, Ka)	283
Upāyūpādānā = Upayūpādānā (Ka)	80
“Uppilaṃ = Ubbillaṃ (Sī, I) Ubbilaṃ (Syā, Kam)	197
Ubbhidodako = Ubbhitodako (Syā, Kam, Ka)	135
Ummaṅgaṃ = Ummaggaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Umaṅgaṃ (Ka)	251
Urampi = Udarampi (Sī, Syā, Kam)	224

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Urundaṃ = Ūrundaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Uruddhaṃ (Ka)	281
Ussuko = Ussukko (sabbattha)	170

[Ū]

Ūhananti = Ohananti (Syā, Kaṃ)	302
--------------------------------	-----

[E]

Ekodi hoti = Ekodī hoti (Sī)	
Ekodibhoti (Syā, Kaṃ)	131
Ekodiṃ karoti = Ekodikaroti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	153
Ekam rūpampi = Ekarūpampi (Sī)	153
Ete kho = Etete (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	273
Etaṃ = Evaṃ (Ka)	18
Ettha gedhā = Etagedhā (Sī, I)	172
Evamettha = Evammettha (?)	312
Evarūpiṃ = Evarūpaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	35
Evañca = Evaṃ (Sī, I)	27
Evañca vadehi = Evañca vadeti (Sī, I)	184
Evametaṃ = Evameva kho tvaṃ (Ka)	309
Evaṃanatīto'ti = Etaṃ anatītoti (Sī)	133
Evaṃdiṭṭhi = Evaṃdiṭṭhī (Sī, I) Evaṃdiṭṭhiko (Syā, Kaṃ)	72
Evaṃmāni = Evaṃmānī (Sī, I, Ka) Evaṃmādi (Syā, Kaṃ)	43
Evaṃvādī = Evaṃvādīsu (Ka)	5
Evaṃvādī = Evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhī (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	178
Evaṃvādīpi = Evaṃvādīsūpi (Ka)	7
Evaṃ santametaṃ = Evaṃ santam (Ṭṭha)	156
Evaṃ hoti = Etadahosi (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	210
Eso = Hesa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	343
Eso cevetassa = Eso cetassa (Sī, I) Eso ceva	
tassa (Syā, Kaṃ) Esoyeva tassa (Ka)	273
Ehambho = Evaṃ bho (Sī, I)	56

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[O]

Ogāhitvā = Ogahetvā (Sī, I)	213
Odhastapatodo (ava + dhasu + ta = odhastā iti-padavibhāgo.)	
= Obhastapatodo (Ka) Ubhantarapaṭodo (Syā, Kaṁ)	138
Ophuṭo = Ovuto (Sī) Ovuṭo (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	172

[Ka]

Kaccāno = Kaccāyano (Sī)	187
Kañci = Kiñci (Sī, I, Ka) (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	5, 109
Kathāya = Bhassāya (Sī) Bhāsāya (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	155
Kathine = Kaṭhine (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	167
Kamattānaṁ = Kathamattānaṁ (Saṁ 2. 85 piṭṭhe)	69
Kammayonī kammabandhū = Kammayoni kammabandhu (Sī)	244
Kāyagatāsati = Kāyagatā sati (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	131
Kāyagatāsatiṁ = Kāyagataṁ satim (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	131
Kālaṅkato = Kālakato (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	32
Kiccamātappaṁ = Kiccaṁ ātappaṁ (Sī, Ka)	226
Kiñcanatasmiṁ = Kiñcanatasmi (?)	50
Kimilo = Kimbilo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	193
Kimaṅgaṁ = Kimaṅga (Sī, I)	220
Kuṭhārīhi = Kudhārīhi (Ka)	204
Kudāssu = Kadāssu (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	261
Kumbhakārāvesane = Kumbhakāranivesane (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	281
Ke ca = Keci (Ka)	252
Ketabino = Keṭubhino (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	57
Kena naṁ = Na tena naṁ (Ka) Na naṁ (?)	202, 208
Kevalā paripūrā = Kevalaparipūrā (Sī, I)	208
Koṭṭhāsaya = Koṭṭhasaya (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	284
Koḷāpaṁ = Koḷāpaṁ ārakā thale nikkhattaṁ (Ka)	137

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kimvādī = Kimvādī kimdiṭṭhī (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	178
Kvacani = Kvacini (Syā, Kaṁ, Sī-Ṭṭha)	50

[Kha]

Khattiyamahāsālānaṁ = Khattiyamahāsālānaṁ vā (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	140
Khalitasiraṁ = Khalitaṁ siro (Sī) Khalitaṁ siram (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	218
Khārāpatacchikampi = Khārāpaṭicchakampi (Ka)	202
Khārodakā nadī = Khārodikā nadī (Sī)	223
Khile = Khīle (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	21
Kho = Nu kho (Sī, Ka)	173
Kho = Kho te (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	172
Kho = Kho tasmiṁ samaye (Sī, Ka)	199

[Ga]

Gajaṅgalāyaṁ = Kajaṅgalāyaṁ (Sī, I) Kajjaṅgalāyaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)	347
Gaṇakamoggallāno = Gaṇakamoggalāno (Ka)	52
Gadhitaṁ = Gathitaṁ (Sī, I)	268
Garuṁ katvā = Garukatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	61
Garuṁ karoṭha = Garukaroṭha (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	61
Gāḷhūpalepanena = Gāḷhapalepanena (Ka)	3
Gehasitā = Gehassitā (Ṭṭikā)	131
Gehasitāni = Gehassitāni (?)	260

[Ca]

Cakkhusmiṁ = Cakkhusmimpi (Syā, Kaṁ) Etadeva yuttaṁ aññanikāyesu tatheva diṭṭhattā.	326, 334
Cāumahāpathe = Cātummahāpathe (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	133
Cāumahārājikā = Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	141
Cetovinīvaraṇasappāyā = Cetovicāraṇasappāyā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) Cetovivaraṇasappāyā (I)	155

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Tibbā = Tippā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	3
Tibbo = Tippo (I)	5
Tirokuṭṭaṃ = Tirokuḍḍaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	62
Tena ca viññāṇena kiṃ = Tena viññāṇena kiñca (Sī)	285
Taṃ sabbaṃ = Sabbaṃ (Ka)	148

[Tha]

Thinamiddhaṃ = Thīnamiddhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	55
---	----

[Da]

Dahati = Ḍayhati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	224
Diṭṭhipaḷāso = Diṭṭhipalāso (Sī, Ka)	30
Divasaṃsantatte = Divasasantatte (Sī)	350
Divaraṃ = Divasaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	199
Disāvidisāvikkhittāni = Disāvidisāsu vikkhittāni (Sī, I)	134
Dukkhasamudayaṃ = Dukkhasamudayo (Syā, Kaṃ)	293, 294
Dukkhanirodhaṃ = Dukkhanirodho (Syā, Kaṃ)	294
Dundubhītipi = Dudrabhītipi (Ka)	112
Desessaṃti = Deseyyanti (I, Ka)	40
Dvāyaṃ = Dvayaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Ṭikā oloketabbā.	117
Dvedhikajātā = Dveḷhakajātā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	32

[Dha]

Dhanaṇa dhanakaraṇīyaṃ = Dhanena karaṇīyaṃ (Ka)	213
Dhammadesanā ca = Dhammadesanāva (Syā, Kaṃ)	275
Dhammā ekantakusalā kusalāyātikā = Dhammā ekanta kusalāyātikā (sabbattha)	156
Dhammiṃ kathanti = Dhammikathanti (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	314
Dhātā = Dhatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	62
Dhātuvibhaṅgassa = Chadhātuvibhaṅgassa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	282
Dhāropanti = Harosanti (Syā, Kaṃ)	278

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Na apasādeyya = Nāpasādeyya (Sī)	273
Na khīṇaṃ = Nātikhīṇaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	273
Nagaravindeyyakā = Nagaravindeyyā (Ka)	339
Na cevuttāsavā = Na ca uttāsavā (Sī)	271
Na taṃ dānaṃ vipulapphalanti brūmi = Sā dakkhiṇā nevubhato visujjhati (Sī, I)	300
Nandī = Nandi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	82, 293
Navo bhikkhu = Navakena bhikkhunā (Ka)	250
Nāṭaputto = Nāthaputto (Sī, I)	5, 32
Nātikāḷikā = Nātikāḷī (Sī, I)	213
Nāssa = Na nesaṃ (?)	136
Nikkhaṃ = Nekkhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	143
Nijjīsanatā = Nijjīṃsanatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	119
Ninnītakasāvaṃ = Nihatakasāvaṃ (Ka)	286
Nibbinnarūpā = Nibbindarūpā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	32
Nirayapālā = Nirayapālā punappunaṃ (Ka)	205
Nivuto = Nivuto (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	172
Nīhaṭaṃ = Nihataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	286
Nīhatānaṃ = Nīharantānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	187
Nekkhammasitāni = Nekkhammassitāni (Ṭīkā)	260
Nevasaññānāsaññanti = Nevasaññānāsaññāti (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	20
No cetāṃ = No cedaṃ (Saṃ 2. 25 piṭṭhe)	201
Nhānīyacuṇṇāni = Nahānīyacuṇṇāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	135
Nhāpako = Nahāpako (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	135
Nhāru = Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	132

[Pa]

Pañcakaṅgo bhante thapati = Pañcakaṅgo thapati (Sī, I)	184
Pañcattayasutta = Pañcāyatanasutta (Ka)	18

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Paccapādi = Saccavādi dhammavādi (Ka)	314
Paccekasambuddhe = Paccekabuddhe (Sī, I)	297
Paccekasambuddho = Paccekabuddho (Ka-Sī, I)	113
Paññapenti = Paññāpenti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	18
Paññavanto = Paññāvanto (Sī, I)	243
Paṭikūle = Paṭikkūle (sabbattha)	351
Paṭipādeyyāthāti = Paṭidhāveyyāthāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	60
Paṭibhāyeyyūṁ = Paṭibhāseyyūṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	172
Paṭibhāyissanti = Paṭibhāsissanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	172
Paṭivinītā = Paṭicca vinītā (Sī, I) Paṭipucchāmi vinītā (Syā, Kaṁ)	
Paṭipucchā vinītā (?)	69
Paṭṭikāya = Pavaṭṭikāya (Sī, Syā)	286
Paṭivedesi = Paṭipādesi (Sī, I) Paṭidesesi (Syā, Kaṁ)	314
Paṭhame jhāne = Paṭhamajjhāne (Ka-Sī, I, Ka)	75
Patameyya (pa + tama + eyya iti padavibhāgo) = Matameyya (bahūsu)	197
Padumapalāse = Paduminipatte (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	349
Padhānaṁ, na tībā tasmimsamaye ...	
vedanā vediyetha = Padhānaṁ, tiṭṭheveva tasmim samaye ...	
vedanā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	6
Panekesaṁ = Panetesāṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)	18
Parāmāsā = Parāmassa (Sī, I)	253, 278
Parimasati = Parāmasati (Ka)	62
Parisāgato = Parisagato (bahūsu)	95
Paraṁmaraṇā = Maraṇāti (Ka)	19
Palālapīṭhakampi = Palālapīṭṭhakampi (I)	202
Pavayha pavayha Ānanda vakkhāmi = Pavayha pavayha (Sī, I)	
Paggayha paggayha Ānanda	
vakkhāmi (Ka)	159
Pavicayati = Pavicarati (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	127
Pāṇabhūtesu = Sabbapāṇabhūtesu (Sī, Ka)	244
Pāpakammaṁ = Pāpaṁ kammaṁ (Sī, I)	218
Pāhaṁ = Pahaṁ (sabbattha)	93

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pidhīyati = Pithīyati (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	222
Pisinārāyaṁ = Kusinārāyaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	26
Pisīlavanti = Pisīlanti (Sī, I) Sipilanti (Syā, Kaṁ)	278
Puṭṭho = Apuṭṭho (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	37
Puṭṭho = Mūṭṭho (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	132
Puna caparāhaṁ = Puna ca panāhaṁ (Sī, I, Ka)	5
Pubbajiraṁ = Pabbajitaṅghaṁ (Ka) Upavajjitaṁ (Ka) Pubbavijjanaṁ, pubbavijjanaṁ, pubbavijjanaṁ (Saṁyuttake)	310
Pubbāpayamaṇo = Sukkhāpayamaṇo (Ka)	232
Puḷavā = Paṭaṅgā (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	206
Pokkharāṇī = Pokkharīṇī (Sī)	138
Ponobbhaviṅkā = Ponobbhaviṅkā (Sī, I)	157, 293

[Ba]

Bavhābādha = Bahvābādha (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	243
Bavhābādho = Bahvābādho (Ka)	208
Bahūpakārā = Bahukārā (Syā, Kaṁ)	296
Bākulo = Bakkulo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	165
Bāhulikā = Bāhullikā (Syā, Kaṁ)	57
Byantī hoti = Byanti hoti (I, Ka)	204
Byattena = Byattatarena (Sī, I, Ka)	37
Brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṁ -pa- gahapatiṁmahāsālānaṁ = Brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṁ vā gahapati- mahāsālānaṁ vā (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	141

[Bha]

Bhatte = Vante (Ka-Sī) Bhutte (Ka-Sī, I)	43
Bhattaṁ = Vantaṁ (Sī)	43
Bhaddakā = Bhadrakā (Ka)	312

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Bha]

Bhavanti = Ahesuṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	211
Bhāvemī”ti = Bhāvesinti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	201
Bhāsate ca tapate ca = Bhāsati ca tapati ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	143
Bhāsitaṃparikkantaṃ = Bhāsitaṃparikantaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	36
Bheriṇaṇavavaṃsasaṅkha- diṇḍimaninnādasaddānaṃ = Bheriṇaṇavasāṅkha- tiṇḍavaninnādasaddānaṃ (I)	174

[Ma]

Majjhanhika = Majjhantika (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) Majjhantikaṃ (I)	204
Maggaṅgaṃ = Maggaṅgā (Sī, I)	117
Maññatha = Maññetha (I)	235
Matthena = Manthena (Sī) Mattena (Ka)	181
Manussarāhasseyyakaṃ = Manussarāhaseyyakaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	64
Mamaṅca khvāyaṃ = Maṃ tvāyaṃ (Sī) Mamaṃ khvāyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) Maṃ khvāyaṃ (I)	282
Mayampi hi = Mayaṃ hi (?)	341
Mayhaṃ vihesā = Mayhaṅca vihesā bhavissati -pa- upaghāto (Ka)	30
Mahāpajāpati = Mahāpajāpatī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	295
Mahāmoggallānena = Mahāmoggalānena (Ka)	122
Mārassesa = Mārasseva (Ka)	48
Micchā tesāṃ ñāṇaṃ”ti = Micchā te sañjānanti (Ka)	253
Micchādiṭṭhi = Micchādiṭṭhī (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	34
Mīyanti = Miyyanti (Ka)	206
Mucchaṃ nikāmayati = Mucchati kāmayati (Sī, I)	157
Muddhani = Muddhānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	302
Muddhānaṃ = Buddhānaṃ (Ka)	178
Muni = Munīti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	226
Maṃ cepi = Sace mampi (Ka)	202

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yathā yathā = Yathā yathāssa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	265
Yadidaṃ assāsapassāsā = Yadidaṃ assāsapassāsāsaṃ Saṃ 3. 281 piṭṭhe.	126
Yadidaṃ parassa = Yadidaṃ mayhañca vihesā bhavissati parassa ca (Ka)	29
Yadi pana = Yadi nūna (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	207
Yamidaṃ = Yampidaṃ (Sī, Ka)	325
Yā pacchimikā bhikkhunī, sā = Yā pacchimā bhikkhunī, sā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Yā pacchimikā, tā bhikkhuniyo (Ka)	324
Yuganandhā = Yuganaddhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	337
Ye ca kho = Santi ca kho (Syā, Kaṃ) Santi ca (Ka)	33
Ye dhammā = Ye te dhammā (Sī)	78
Yena yeneva = Yena yena ca (Ka)	84
Ye vo = Ye te (Ka)	27
Yoggācariyānaṃ = Yogācariyānaṃ (Ka)	259
Yotathābhūtassa = Yathābhūtassa (Sī, I)	337
Yo = Yaṃ (Nettipāḷi)	226
Yaṃ kho = Yañca (Syā, Kaṃ)	68
Yaṃ maṃ = Yaṃ me (Sī, Ka, I)	313

[Ra]

Ratanena = Tena ratanena (Sī)	215
Rattindivaṃ = Rattidivaṃ (Ka)	199
Rathikāya = Rathiyāya (bahūsu)	202

[La]

Laddhaṃ = Laddhā (Sī, I)	300
Lomasakaṅgiyo = Lomasakakaṅgiyo (Ṭikā)	240

[Va]

Vacīsaṃhāro = Vacīsaṃkhāro (Sī, I)	30
Vaṭṭakā = Vadhakā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	196

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vaṇasāropīṭi (vaṇa + saṃ + popī = Vaṇasāropī iti padavibhāgo) = Vaṇassāropīti (Ka)	44
Vandāhi = Vandāhi, evañca vadehi (Sī, I)	184
Vandāhi = Vandāhi, evañca vadehi (sabbattha)	301
Vadhoyeva kho = Vadhoyeveko (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	32
Vameyya = Sandhameyya (Ka)	350
Vassabhaññā = Vayabhiññā (Ka)	121
Vassaṃvuttho = Vassaṃvuttho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	32
Vicāritā = Byāpāritā (Sī, I)	167
Vittanti = Piṭṭhanti (Syā, Kaṃ)	278
Vinibandhaṃ = Vinibaddhaṃ (Sī, I)	268
Vipariṇāmaṃvirāganirodhaṃ = Vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ (Ka)	260
Vibbhantā gāvī = Bhantagāvī (Sī, I) Gāvī (Syā, Kaṃ)	290
Vibhajitvā = Paṭivibhajitvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	133
Virāgunaṃ = Virāgaṃ (Sī, I) Virāgutaṃ (Ṭīkā)	80
Vilimaṃsaṃ = Vilimaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)	318
Visado = Visuddho (Syā)	164
Visesaṃ jānanti = Pajānanti (Syā, Kaṃ) Sañjānanti (Ka)	122
Viharatha = Vihara (Sī, I)	281
Viharemu āvesane = Viharāmāvesane (Sī, I) Viharāma nivesane (Syā, Kaṃ) Viharemu nivesane (Ka)	281
Vihārā = Vihāro (Sī, I)	140
Vuḍḍhataṃ bhikkhuṃ = Vuḍḍhataro bhikkhu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	36
Vihesesi = Viheṭhesi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Viheseti (Ka)	290
Vedhanahetu = Vedanāhetu (Sī, I, Ka)	3
Venakulaṃ = Veṇakulaṃ (Sī, I)	207
Veyyākaraṇaṃ tassa hetu = Veyyākaraṇassa hetu (Ka)	157
Vo = Te (Ka)	151

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sakiñcikkhahetu = Kiñcakkhahetu (Sī)	95
Sakideva = Sakimdeva (Ka)	124
Saṅkhavaṇṇapaṭibhāgāni = Saṅkhavaṇṇūpanibhāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	134
Saṅkhārūpapattim = Saṅkhārūpapattim (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Saṅkhārūppattim (Sī, I)	140
Sace pana = Kim pana (Ka)	251
Sace pana vo = Sace te (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	341
Sajoti = Sañjoti (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	205
Satova = Sato (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	125
Sadvārā = Sandhidvārā (Ka)	216
Sabbadukkhāṃ = Sabbadukkhā (Ka)	225
Sabbacetāsā = Sabbaṃ cetaso (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	
Sabbaṃ cetāsā (Ka)	242
Sabbeheva bhante = Nandakassa bhante (Sī, I)	315
Sambodhisukkhāṃ = Sambodhasukkhāṃ (Sī, I) Sambodhasukkhāṃ	
cittakaggatāsukkhāṃ (Ka)	152
(Sabbaṃ rūpaṃ) = () Natthi (Sī, I)	49
Sabyābajjhaṃ = Sabyāpajjhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	100
Sabrahmacārīnaṃ cīvarakamme vicāritā = Sabrahmacārī cīvarakamme	
byāpāritā (Sī, I)	167
Sabhāgato = Sabhaggato (bahūsu)	95
Sammaggatā = Samaggatā (Ka)	72
Samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā = Samaṇabrāhmaṇā (Sī, I)	21
Samaṇo = Samāno (Sī, Ka)	30
Samanupassāmā”ti = Passāmāti (Sī)	86
Samādapanāyā”ti = Samādapanāyāti (?)	172
Samādinnena = Samādiṇṇena (I, Ka)	244
Samiñjite = Sammiñjite (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	14
Samūhatāti = Susamūhatāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	82
Sarapattappahārānaṃ = Parasatthappahārānaṃ (Sī)	
Parasattupphārānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	174

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sasakkam̄ = Sampattam̄ (Ka)	277
Sasneham̄ = Sasneham̄ ārakā udakā thale nikkhattam̄ (Ka)	137
Sahassilokadhātum̄ = Sahassim̄ lokadhātum̄ (Sī)	142
Sā = Sāyam̄ (Ka)	261
Sāciyogā = Sāvīyogā (Syā, Kam̄, Ka) Ettha sācisaddo kuṭilapariyāyo.	13
Sāttam̄ sabyañjanam̄ = Sāttā sabyañjanā (Sī, Syā, Kam̄)	62
Sāyam̄ nhānīyapiṇḍi = Sāssa nahānīyapiṇḍi (Sī, Syā, Kam̄, I)	135
Sāsanam̄ = Vacanam̄ (Sī)	310
Sāssa = Sāyam̄ (Ka)	117
Siyamsu = Siyum̄ (Sī, Syā, Kam̄) Saddanīti oloketabbā.	27
Sivathikāya = Sīvathikāya (Sī, Syā, Kam̄, I)	133
Sīlavanto = Sīlavantā (Sī)	299
Sukatadukkaṭānam̄ = Sukkaṭadukkaṭānam̄ (Sī, I)	72
Suññatāvihārena bahulam̄ = Etarahi bahulam̄ (Sī, I)	343
Suddhāsāre = Suddhasāre (Syā, Kam̄, I)	123
Suvacataram̄ = Subbacataram̄ (Ka)	27
Sam̄ 1. 322; Sam̄ 2. 417 piṭṭhe.	286
Suveḷuvane = Veḷuvane (Syā, Kam̄) Mukheluvane (Sī, I)	347
Sekkhā = Sekhā (sabbattha)	55
Seyyathidam̄ = Seyyathīdam̄ (Sī, Syā, Kam̄, I)	15
So tassa = Tam̄ tassa (Ka) Tassa (Sī, I)	224
So kāyadukkhampi = Kāyikadukkhampi (Syā, Kam̄) Kāyikam̄ dukkhampi (Ka)	335
So yassa hi khvāssa = Yassa kho panassa (Sī) Yassa khvāssa (I)	9
Soḷasaṅgulakaṇḍakam̄ = Soḷasaṅgulakaṇḍakam̄ (Sī)	223
Samghaṭṭā samodhānā = Samghaṭṭanasamodhānā Sam̄ 1. 322; Sam̄ 2. 417 piṭṭhe.	286
Samghaṭṭā = Samphassa (Sī, I) Saṅghaṭṭā (Syā, Kam̄)	286
(Samvarissāmīti.) = () Vinaye natthi.	36
Samvijjanteva te = Samvijjante te ca (Sī, Syā, Kam̄, I)	202

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Svāgataṃ te mahārāja = Svāgataṃ mahārāja (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	211
Svāssa = So (Sī, I) Svāyaṃ (Ka)	33
Svāssa = Sossa (Sī, I) Svāyaṃ (Ka)	33
Svāssa = Svāyaṃ (Ka)	117

[Ha]

Hāsapañño = Hāsupañño (Sī, I)	75
Honti = Posanti (Ka)	310

Majjhimanikāye Uparipaṇṇāsapāliyaṃ

Gāthāsūci

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhāṅkā

[A]

Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ 192

Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ 226, 228,

229, 230, 231,

233, 234, 239,

240, 242, 243

Aṭṭhicinnā pāṇaharā 192

Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya 226, 227,

(La) 240, 242

Anāthapiṇḍiko channo 352

Anupādasodhanaporisa-
dhammo 146

Ariṭṭho Upariṭṭho Tagarasikhī 114

[I]

Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ 306

[U]

Upādāne bhayaṃ disvā 225

[E]

Ekassa caritaṃ seyyo 193

Eko care mātaṅgaraññeva 193

Ete ca aññe ca mahānubhāvā 115

Evam viharim ātāpim 226,

228, (La) 242, 243

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Ka]

Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca 306

Kāḷūpakāḷā Vijito 115

Ketumbharāgo ca Mātaṅgo 115

[Ca]

Catukkaṇṇo catudvāro 205, 222

Candake vimale parisuddhe 146

Coditā devadūtehi 225

[Ja]

Jeto Jayanto Padumo 115

[Ta]

Tassa ayomayā bhūmi 205, 222

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso 306

Te khemappattā sukhino 225

[Da]

Dvidhāva suññatā hoti 225

Durannayo Saṅgho athopi 115

Devadahaṃ pañcattayaṃ 74

Devadahonupado ca 352

Dve jālino munino 114

[Na]

Na hi verena verāni 192

No ce labhetha nipakaṃ 193

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Pa]		[Ya]	
Paccuppannañca yo		Ye ca kho devadūtehi	225
dhammaṃ	226, 228, (La)	Ye sattasārā anīghā	114
	242, 243	Yo dussīlo dussīlesu	300
Parimuṭṭhā paṇḍitābhāsā	192	Yo dussīlo sīlavantesu	300
Pare ca na vijānanti	192	Yo sīlavā sīlavantesu	300
Puthusaddo samajano	192	Yo sīlavā dussīlesu	300
		Yo vītarāgo vītarāgesu	300
[Ba]		[Sa]	
Buddho ahu Maṅgalo		Sace labhetha nipakaṃ	192
vītarāgo	115	Satthā Pavattā Sarabhaṅgo	115
Bodhi Mahānāmo athopi	115	Sāriputtova paññāya	306
		Sumbho Subho Matulo	114
[Bha]		[Ha]	
Bhaddekānandakaccāna	300	Hīngū ca Hīngo ca	114